



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### **MEMORANDUM**

To:

File - PFR-170

From:

Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator

Re:

Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Temporarily Withdrawn]

Date:

February 20, 2006

PRA traveled with Rev. Edward Grace, Vicar for Priests to Indiana on February 10, 2006 to meet with Rev. Nordquist and Rev. Joseph Bennett. Fr. Nordquist agreed to assist with the monitoring of Fr. Bennett upon his temporary withdrawal from ministry.

Fr. Grace and PRA arrived approximately 15 minutes late for the scheduled 1:00 pm meeting. Fr. Bennett had already arrived at Fr. Nordquist's parish and the two were speaking until Fr. Grace and PRA had joined them.

Fr. Grace and PRA first met with Fr. Nordquist alone for approximately 30 minutes. Fr. Grace began by explaining the situation of Fr. Bennett's temporary withdrawal from ministry and the resulting restrictions to Fr. Nordquist. PRA then provided Fr. Nordquist with copies of the following information that was to be given to Fr. Bennett: Fr. Bennett's Individual Specific Monitoring Protocols, Daily Log form, and a Travel/Vacation Agreement form. In addition, Fr. Nordquist agreed to have Fr. Bennett call him one time per day to check in as well.

Fr. Bennett was then asked to join Fr. Nordquist, Fr. Grace, and PRA. When Fr. Bennett joined the group, PRA asked how he was doing. Fr. Bennett stated that he was doing well and expressed his appreciation for Fr. Grace's phone calls the week before. Fr. Grace and PRA spoke to Fr. Bennett about his temporary withdrawal from ministry and the resulting monitoring protocols that were to begin immediately with the assistance of Fr. Nordquist. PRA clarified for Fr. Bennett that his monitoring protocols to begin that day were not the same as those men who have been withdrawn from ministry, especially that Fr. Nordquist and Fr. Bennett would not be physically residing in the same residence. PRA then went over each line of Fr. Bennett's Individual Specific Monitoring Protocols with him. Fr. Bennett was also provided with a copy of the Daily Log form he was to use and send to PRA at the end of each week. PRA also provided Fr. Bennett with a Travel/Vacation Agreement form and explained that it was to be used any time when he

Memo to File – PFR-170 February 20, 2006 Page 2

would plan to be overnight anywhere other than his home in the latest lit was also agreed that Fr. Bennett would place a phone call in to Fr. Nordquist at the beginning of each day to check in.

4

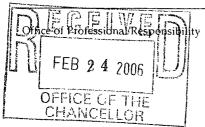
Fr. Bennett informed those present that he met with a woman named Donna with Indiana's Department of Children and Family Services the week before. He stated that he also received a letter from the Illinois Department of Children and Family Services as well.

PRA informed Fr. Bennett that copies of his Individual Specific Monitoring Protocols, the Daily Log forms, and the Travel/Vacation Agreement forms would be mailed to him, his canonical advocate Rev. Paul Golden, C.M., J.C.D., and to his civil attorney Mr. Patrick Reardon.

PRA asked Fr. Bennett and Fr. Nordquist to call with any questions or concerns. Fr. Nordquist may be reached at

Cc: Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests Jimmy Lago, Chancellor







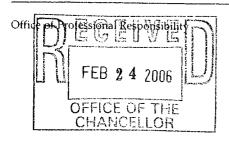
P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### **MEMORANDUM**

To:	File - PFR-170	
From:	Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator	
Re:	Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Temporarily Withdrawn]/.	
Date:	February 20, 2006	
PRA r Family of Ms	made a call to Ms. Linda Williams, Supervisor at the Department of Children and y Services [DCFS] Hotline on February 1, 2006 to report the alleged sexual abuse and Ms. by Rev. Joseph Bennett.	
anege	explained to Ms. Williams that the alleged victims are both adults and that the d abuse took place in the late 1960s and early 1970s. Ms. Williams transferred o DCFS Hotline Operator Ms. Janet Headen to take the rest of the information.	
When asked by Ms. Headen, PRA provided Fr. Bennett's name, date of birth, and contact information at Holy Ghost parish. PRA informed Ms. Headen that Fr. Bennett had been temporarily withdrawn from the parish by the Archdiocese of Chicago that day. Ms. Headen was informed that it was PRA's understanding that Fr. Bennett would be residing at his private residence in Indiana. PRA also provided Ms. Headen with the basic details of the allegations of sexual abuse made by Ms. Indianal Ms. respectively against Fr. Bennett. Ms. Headen was also provided with the names, birth dates, and current contact information for Ms.		
stated	eaden informed PRA that she would discuss this matter with Ms. Williams. She that she would then contact PRA if there was any further information and/or action Archdiocese of Chicago needed.	
Ms. H via pag	eaden may be reached by contacting Ms. Williams directly at orger at	
Cc:	Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priest Jimmy Lago, Chancellor Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Ministry	







P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### **MEMORANDUM**

To:

File - PFR-170

From:

Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator

Re:

Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Temporarily Withdrawn]/

Date:

February 16, 2006

PRA spoke with Ms. Linda Williams of the Department of Children and Family Services [DCFS] via phone today regarding an allegation of sexual abuse made by Mr. against Rev. Joseph Bennett. Ms. Williams was informed that Mr. is currently an adult and alleges that the abuse took place when he was a minor. Ms. Williams stated that she would have a DCFS Hotline Operator call PRA to obtain additional information.

PRA received a phone call today from Janet Headen, DCFS operator approximately five minutes after hanging up with Ms. Williams. PRA provided Ms. Headen with date of birth, contact information, and the approximate time frames of the alleged abuse by Fr. Bennett. Ms. Headen was informed that the initial information received regarding the alleged abuse of Mr. by Fr. Bennett was obtained through an e-mail request made by the victim to the Archdiocese of Chicago. PRA also informed Ms. Headen that third party information of the alleged incidents of abuse were obtained from Mr. adult sister, Ms. It was clear that PRA did not have any information in regards to specific incidents of alleged sexual abuse.

PRA provided Ms. Headen with Fr. Bennett's contact information and with Mr. contact information. Ms. Headen informed PRA that she would forward the call made to the DCFS Hotline regarding the alleged abuse of Mr. by Fr. Bennett to the DCFS local office. PRA will expect to be contacted via phone by the DCFS worker from the local office who has already been assigned to the recent reported cases of sexual abuse made against Fr. Bennett.

Cc: Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests

Jimmy Lago, Chancellor

Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Ministry

Office of Professional Responsibility MEGETVER



PO Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### MEMORANDUM

W,		
	MAR 1 0 2006	
	OFFICE OF THE CHANCELLOR	
L	File – PFR-170	`
	1.116 - 1 1.14-1.16	,

From:

Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator

Re:

Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Temporarily Withdrawn]/

Date:

March 7, 2006

PRA received a phone call from Rev. Paul Golden, C.M., J.C.D. on February 7, 2006 regarding his client Rev. Joseph Bennett, and the allegations of sexual misconduct made against him by

Fr. Golden was calling to suggest that [formerly "Sr. notified of Fr. Bennett's temporary withdrawal from ministry. PRA informed Fr. Golden that his suggestion would be forwarded to Mr. John O'Malley, Director of Legal Services so that 's civil attorney could be notified on her behalf.

When asked, PRA informed Fr. Golden that the Review Board has not requested that undergo a physical exam [as had indicated in past correspondence that she would]. through

Fr. Golden then informed PRA that he is "...working on pulling together all of the information that the Review Board hasn't seen yet..." so that the information could be provided to the Board prior to the next review of this matter on the Review Board agenda. He was asked to forward such information to PRA as soon as he is able so that it could be forwarded to the Board members.

Fr. Golden may be reached at

Cc: Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Ministry

Patricia Zacharias, Professional Responsibility Assistant Administrator

Lay Advisory Group Jimmy Lago, Chancellor

John O'Malley, Office of Legal Services

Office of Professional Responsibility



(312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### **MEMORANDUM**

To:

File - PFR-170

From:

Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator

Re:

Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Temporarily Withdrawn]/

Date:

March 7, 2006

PRA received a voice mail message on February 20, 2006 from Ms. Brigitte Broadway, Department of Children and Family Services [DCFS] Investigator concerning the DCFS Hotline call made to report allegation of sexual abuse against Rev. Joseph Bennett. PRA spoke with Ms. Broadway via phone about the aforementioned matter on February 21, 2006.

Ms. Broadway began by asking PRA what she was to do with the information on the alleged past abuse of the same as the alleged victim is now an adult. She also asked PRA what had taken "so long" to report the alleged abuse to the Archdiocese of Chicago. PRA responded by informing Ms. Broadway of the direction given to the Archdiocese of Chicago by the leadership of DCFS to make DCFS Hotline calls on all matters received by the Archdiocese where the accused is still alive, despite the age of the alleged victim. As for Ms. Broadway's question about the time frame of Mr. The report of alleged abuse, PRA informed her that she did not know the answer to that question.

Ms. Broadway stated that she has spoken to about the alleged abuse and that she asked him "...what he would like to see happen..." As per Ms. Broadway, informed her that he "...just wants Fr. Bennett to stop [abusing children]."

When asked, PRA informed Ms. Broadway that to date, no allegations against have been received against Fr. Bennett where the victim is currently a minor. When asked, Ms. Broadway stated that she is continuing to follow up on the information provided by PRA of alleged abuse by Fr. Bennett. It was clarified that PRA would wait to hear from Ms. Broadway of any further developments into the DCFS investigation of this matter.

Ms. Broadway may be reached at

Cc: Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests

Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Ministry

Jimmy Lago, Chancellor

Office of Professional Fitness Review 676 N. St. Clair, Suite 1910 Chicago, Illinois 60611



Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

#### MEMORANDUM

TO: Ralph Bonaccorsi, Victim Assistance Ministry

Rev. James Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests

Jimmy Lago, Chancellor

Leah McCluskey, Professional Fitness Review

John O'Malley, Legal Services

√Rev. Thomas Paprocki, Cardinal's Delegate to the PFRB

Rev. Thomas Tivy, Vicar for Priests

FROM: Laura Neri-Palomino, Administrative Assistant

Professional Fitness Review Office

DATE: October 23, 2002

RE: [PFR-170] Bennett, Rev. Joseph/

Attached is a copy of a new allegation received by this office on 10/23/02. We are opening a file and Leah McCluskey, Interim Professional Fitness Review Administrator will begin the Review Process by attempting to arrange an interview with Please advise this office of any information you may have in your files regarding Bennett, Rev. Joseph

Thank you.

Attachment

cc: Most Rev. Raymond E. Goedert

A:/PCAC Notification Memo

Office of the Archbishop



155 E. Superior St. Chicago, Illinois 60611

August 26, 2005

Ms. Leah McCluskey Office of Professional Responsibility 676 N. St. Clair St. Chicago, IL 60611

Dear Ms. McCluskey,

I am writing to you in order to formalize my handwritten note of August 24, 2005 in response to your letter of August 22, 2005, regarding the matter of **Reverend Joseph Bennett**, who was ordained a priest for the Archdiocese of Chicago and who is currently active in ministry, and the allegations of sexual misconduct that were made against him by

This matter was discussed in a Review for Cause by the Professional Responsibility Review Board at their meeting of August 20, 2005.

I understand the Review Board was unable to come to any conclusion about this matter at this time. I accept its recommendation to postpone a decision on the matter until the next regularly scheduled meeting.

Thank you for your assistance in this matter.

TOTO ECTS SO AGIEN

Sincerely yours in Christ,

Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I. Archbishop of Chicago

**Ecclesiastical Notary** 

cc: Reverend George J. Rassas, Vicar General

Rev. Daniel A. Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate

Rev. Patrick R. Lagges, Judicial Vicar/Vicar for Canonical S

Reverend Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests

Mr. Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Minister

Mr. Jimmy Lago, Chancellor

Robert Souder

Mr. John C. O'Malley, Director of Legal Services







Office of Professional Responsibility

P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

June 21, 2004

Cardinal Francis George, O.M.I. Archbishop of Chicago 155 E. Superior Street Chicago, Illinois 60611

Dear Cardinal George,

Please be advised that the Professional Responsibility Review Board met on June 19, 2004 and conducted an Initial Review of allegation of sexual misconduct against Rev. Joseph Bennett pursuant to Article §1104.8 of the Review Process for Continuation of Ministry. Fr. Bennett is an active priest of the Archdiocese of Chicago.

The Board recommended in a 5-1 vote that the matter should be investigated and the results of the investigation presented at a Review for Cause. Further, the Board unanimously recommended that Fr. Bennett continue in his assignment with no restrictions or monitoring. The Board suggested that the Vicar for Clergy advise Fr. Bennett that he should be prudent.

If you have any questions, please feel free to contact me at [312] 751-5205.

Sincerely,

Leah McCluskey

Professional Responsibility Administrator

Leah Mc Cluskey

Cc: Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. James Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests

Rev. Patrick Lagges, Judicial Vicar

RECEIVED

JUH 2 3 7000

ARCHOLOGEGE OF CHICAGO

DEFICE OF PROFESSIONAL RESPONSIBILITY

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

#### MEMORANDUM

TO:

Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Ministry Rev. James Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests

Jimmy Lago, Chancellor

Leah McCluskey, Office of Professional Responsibility

John O'Malley, Legal Services

Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Archbishop's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. Thomas Tivy, Vicar for Priests

CNB

FROM:

Laura Neri-Palomino, Administrative Assistant

Office of Professional Responsibility

DATE:

June 8, 2004

RE:

[PFR-170]Bennett, Joseph R. (Active)/

Attached is a copy of a new allegation received by this office on 12/3/03. We are opening a file and Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator has begun the Review Process by attempting to arrange an interview with Please advise this office of any information you may have in your files regarding Bennett, Joseph R./

It is extremely important that you forward copies of any and all documentation pertinent to this case to this office within 5 business days of receipt of this memo to ensure that the investigation of this matter be properly handled.

Thank you.

Attachment

cc: Most Rev. Edwin M. Conway



Office of Professional Responsibility

P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

May 12, 2004

Sr. Barbara Bowers, SSND Provincial 1431 Euclid Berwyn, Illinois 60402

VOSEPH DEWNETT

Dear Sr. Bowers,

My name is Leah McCluskey and I am the Professional Responsibility Administrator at the Archdiocese of Chicago. I work in the Office of Professional Responsibility, where we receive all allegations of sexual misconduct made against priests and deacons of the Archdiocese.

I am writing this letter with respect to an allegation of misconduct made by Ms. against an Archdiocesan priest and Sr. whom I believe was a School Sister of Notre Dame. As is the procedure of this office, I met with Ms. as a result of her interest in formalizing her allegation against both the accused cleric and Sr. I have enclosed all documentation that our office has at this time regarding Ms. allegation concerning Sr. s alleged involvement. Nonetheless, due to the fact that Sr. is [or was] a School Sister of Notre Dame, I am forwarding this information to you so that you may follow up with your own process.

Once you have processed this allegation concerning Sr. "'s involvement in accordance with your policies, I would appreciate receiving a letter stating your findings as well as any action taken by your office. A letter from you stating your findings regarding Ms. allegation against Sr. would be documentation necessary to close our file on the sister as well as respond to Ms.

Please contact me if you have any questions or need any additional information. I may be reached by mail, phone, or e-mail:

Leah McCluskey Professional Responsibility Administrator P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690 [312] 751-5205 lmccluskey@archchicago.org

Leah McCluskey

Professional Responsibility Administratory

**Enclosure** 

Cc: Lay Advisory Group

Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Sr. Joan McGlinchey, Office for Religious Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Ministry

Office of Professional Responsibility 676 N. St. Clair, Suite 1910 Chicago, IL 60611



(312)751-5205 1-800-994-6200 Fax (312)751-5279

COPY

of an original document from the files of PROFESSIONAL FITNESS REVIEW ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO

This is a red ink stamp!
DO NOT COPY

July 7, 2003

Fr. Joseph R. Bennett 700 E. 170<sup>th</sup> St. South Holland, Illinois 60473

Dear Fr. Bennett,

I am writing this letter in regards to the Monitoring Protocols that you had agreed to and cooperated with at the request of Fr. James Kaczorowski as a result of an allegation of sexual misconduct of a minor brought against you.

Due to the fact that the Cardinal accepted the Review Board's finding of no reasonable cause to suspect that you were involved in the sexual misconduct of a minor, you will no longer be asked to participate in the aforementioned monitoring. Both Fr. Kaczorowski and myself appreciate your cooperation with the monitoring protocols.

If you have any questions or concerns, please feel free to contact me at 312 751-5205 or Fr. Kaczorowski at 312 642-1837.

Sincerely

Leah McCluskey

Professional Responsibility Administrator

Cc: Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Archbishop's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. James Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests



Office of Professional Fitness Review



Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

May 29, 2003



Dear Mr.

Please be advised that the Professional Fitness Review Board met on April 26, 2003 and conducted a Second Stage Review regarding your allegation of sexual misconduct against Joseph Bennett pursuant to Article 1104.10 of the Review Process for Continuation of Ministry.

In reviewing all information provided to the Board regarding this matter, the Board has made a recommendation to the Cardinal that there is insufficient information to make a finding of reasonable cause to suspect that Joseph Bennett did engage in sexual misconduct with a minor. As a result, the Cardinal has accepted the Board's recommendation that there is no reasonable cause to suspect that misconduct did occur.

If you have any questions, please feel free to contact me at any time. I may be reached at 312.751.5205 or via e-mail [lmccluskey@archchicago.org]. Also, please know that the Office of Assistance Ministry continues to be available to you. You may reach them at 312.751.8307.

Sincerely

Cc:

Leah McCluskey

Professional Fitness Review Administrator

Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Archbishop's Delegate to the Review Board Ralph Bonaccorsi, Victim Assistance Ministry



Office of Professional Fitness Review

Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

April 28, 2003

Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I. Archbishop of Chicago 155 E. Superior Street Chicago, Illinois 60611

Dear Cardinal George,

Please be advised that the Review Board met on April 26, 2003. The Board fully considered all oral and written reports in the matter of Joseph Bennett [Active] in the allegation made by

A Second Stage Review was conducted pursuant to Article §1104.10 of the Review Process for Continuation of Ministry.

In a unanimous 7-0 vote, the Board recommends that there is no reasonable cause to suspect that the misconduct occurred.

If you have any questions, please contact me at your convenience.

Sinchtaly

Lěah McCluskev

Review Board Administrator

Cc: Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Archbishop's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. James Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests

Ralph Bonaccorsi, Victim Assistance Ministry

Rev. Patrick Lagges, Judicial Vicar

John O'Malley, Legal Services

RECEIVED

I AV 0 7 2003

ARCHIOCESE OF CHICAGO PROFESSIONAL FITNESS REVIEW



Office of Professional Fitness Review

Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

#### **MEMORANDUM**

То:	File - PFR-170
From	Leah McCluskey, Professional Fitness Review Administrator
Re:	Bennett, Joseph [Active]/
Date:	April 4, 2003
messa	A received a return phone call today from attorney for PFRA had attempted to reach Mr on March 31, 2003 and left a age following up with previous requests for information regarding Mr attorney for attorney for on March 31, 2003 and left a green following up with previous requests for information regarding Mr attorney for attorney for on March 31, 2003 and left a green following up with previous requests for information regarding Mr attorney for
ceren	. As per his allegation, Mr. stated that Fr. Bennett performed the wedding
regar was a	be asked to write a statement ding his alleged sexual abuse by Fr. Bennett, Mr. besitant" to follow through with such a request.
	A thanked Mr. for the phone call and will await the documentation to be sent
cc:	Most Rev. Thomas J. Paprocki, Cardinal's Delegate to the Peview Board Ralph Bonaccorsi, Victim Assistance Ministry John O'Malley, Legal Services

Office of Professional Fitness Review 676 N. St. Clair, Suite 1910 Chicago, Illinois 60611



Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

January 14, 2003

Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I. Archbishop of Chicago 155 E. Superior Street Chicago, Illinois 60611

Dear Cardinal George,

Please be advised that the Professional Fitness Review Board met on January 11, 2003. The Board fully considered all oral and written reports in the matter of Fr. Joseph Bennett [Active] in the allegation made by Article §1104.08 of the Review Process for Continuation of Ministry.

The Board recommends that at this time, there is insufficient information to make a finding of reasonable cause to suspect that Fr. Joseph Bennett engaged in sexual misconduct with a minor.

In a vote of 5-1 [with one abstaining], the Board recommends the following:

- 1. PFRA contact Tom Fleischmann [attorney for marriage certificate.
- 2. PFRA ask Tom Fleischmann to speak with alleged victim's brother write his accounts of alleged abuse by Joseph Bennett.
- 3. PFRA contact Fr. Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests to determine who is monitoring Joseph Bennett and to ensure that it is not Fr. Leonard Dubi.

If you have any questions, please contact me at your convenience.

Sincerely.

Leah McCluskey

Professional Fitness Review Administrator

Cc: Rev. Thomas J. Paprocki, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. James Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests Ralph Bonaccorsi, Victim Assistance Ministry

Rev. Patrick Lagges, Judicial Vicar

John O'Malley, Legal Services

Office of Professional Responsibility

P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

Professional Responsibility Review Board Saturday, December 20, 2003 - 9:00 a.m. to 1:00 p.m.

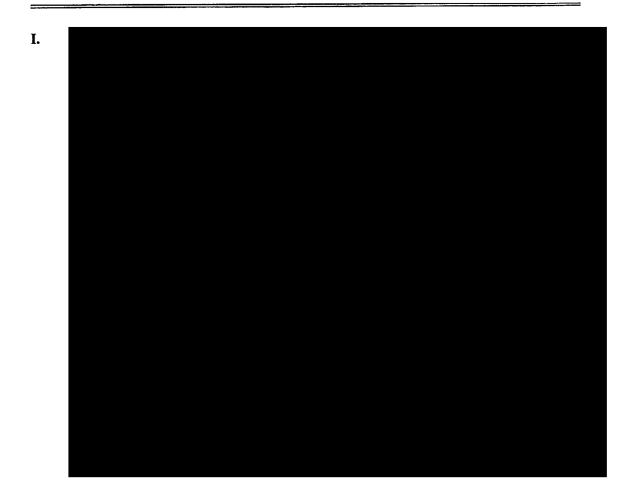
#### **MINUTES**

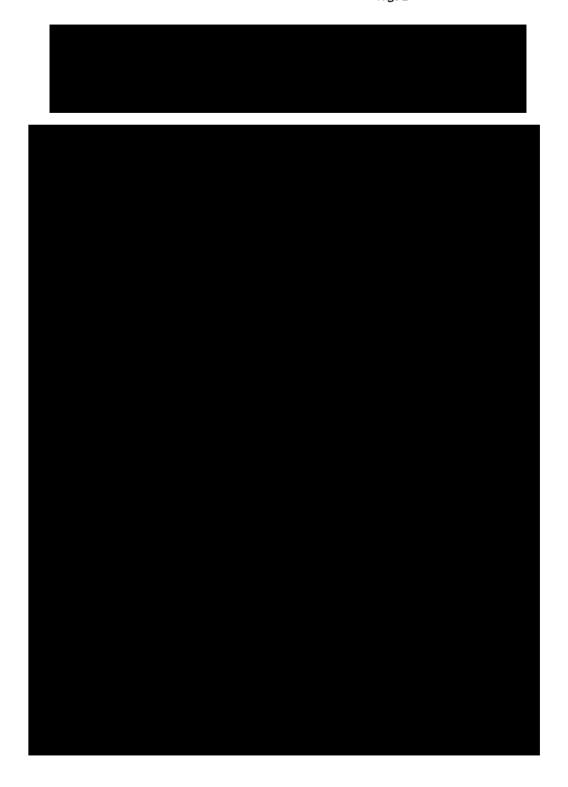
# Review Board Members Present:

#### Members absent:

#### Non-members present:

Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator [PRA] Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board





II.	Approval of Minutes – October 18, 2003
ш.	
m.	Case Reviews
	Initial Reviews: A. In the Matter of
	B. In the Matter of
IV.	Other Matters



- V. Informal update on matters in Office of Professional Responsibility
  - New Cases
    - •
    - One [possibly two] new allegation[s] against Rev. Joseph Bennett [Active]
    - •

Next scheduled meeting is January 10, 2004 at 9:00 a.m.

Cc: Review Board Members

Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. James Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests

Rev. Thomas Tivy, Vicar for Priests

Office of Professional Fitness Review



Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

#### Professional Fitness Review Board Saturday, April 26, 2003

#### **MINUTES**

Review Board Members Present:	
Mem	abers absent:
Non-	Leah McCluskey, Professional Fitness Review Administrator [PFRA]  Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Archbishop's Delegate to the Review Board
I.	Approval of Minutes – March 15, 2003
П.	Case Reviews
	Second Stage Reviews
	A. In the Matter of Joseph Bennett [Active] - PFR-170
	The Review Board conducted a Second Stage Review regarding the allegation of The claim is as follows: fondling over and under the clothes by JB; oral sex.
	In a unanimous 7-0 vote, the Review Board determined that there is no reasonable cause to suspect that misconduct did occur.
	B. In the Matter of



C. In the Matter of



D. In the Matter of



#### III. Other Matters

In the Matter of
In the Matter of
In the Matter of

Next scheduled meeting is May 17, 2003 at 10:00 a.m.

Cc: Review Board Members

Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Archbishop's Delegate to Review Board

Rev. James Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests

Office of Professional Fitness Review

Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

#### Professional Fitness Review Board Saturday, January 11, 2003

#### **MINUTES**

Review Board Members Present:	
<u>Mem</u>	bers absent:
Non-	members present:  Leah McCluskey, Interim, Professional Fitness Review Administrator [PFRA]
Non-	members absent:  Rev. Thomas J. Paprocki, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board
I.	Approval of Minutes - December 21, 2002
II.	Case Reviews
	First Stage Review:
	A. In the Matter of Rev. Joseph Bennett [JB] [Active] - PFR-170
	The Review Board conducted a First Stage Review regarding the allegation of In the claim is as follows: fondling and oral sex by JB on In light of the information presented, the Review Board determined that there is insufficient information to make a finding of reasonable cause.
	The Board recommends in a vote of 5-1 [one abstaining] that there is insufficient information at this time to make a finding of reasonable cause. The Board made the following recommendations:
	1. PFRA contact [attorney for a copy of [attorney for

- 2. PFRA ask to speak with the alleged victim's write his accounts of alleged abuse by Joseph Bennett.
- 3. PFRA contact Fr. Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests to determine who is monitoring Joseph Bennett and to ensure that it is not Fr. Leonard Dubi.

### B. In the Matter of



### C. In the Matter of









#### Second Stage Reviews:

A. In the Matter of I



#### III. Other



- The next Review Board meeting will take place on February 1, 2003 and there will also be the regularly scheduled meeting on February 15, 2003.
- The April, 2003 Review Board meeting will take place on April 26, 2003 due to the third Saturday of the month being April 19, 2003 [Holy Saturday]. will be available via phone on April 26, 2003.
- The Review Board requested a revised yearly schedule for Board meetings due to the numerous changes.

Office of Professional Responsibility



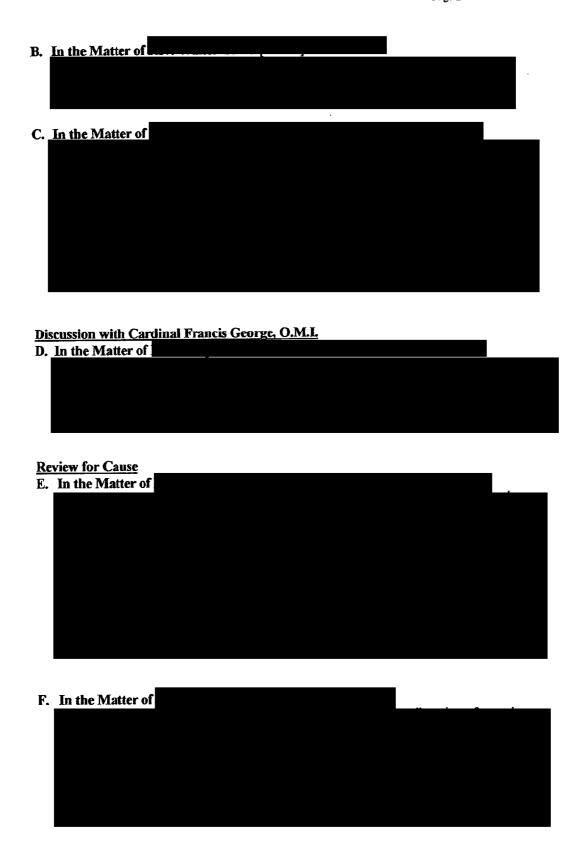
P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

## Professional Responsibility Review Board Saturday, June 19, 2004 9:00 a.m. to 1:00 p.m.

#### **MINUTES**

Review Board Members Present:	
Mem	bers absent:
Non-	members present:
	Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator [PRA] Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board
I.	Approval of Minutes - May 15, 2004
n.	Case Reviews
	The Review Board conducted an Initial Review regarding the allegation made by  The claim is as follows: Several incidents of abuse; Fr. Bennett  penetrated forced to perform oral sex on Fr. Bennett; mutual  masturbation; mutual oral sex involving Fr. Bennett and Sr. Fr. Bennett penetrated  rectum with handle of a paten; witnessed Fr. Bennett and Sr. having sex.
	In a 5-1 vote, the Board determined the following determination that the information presented warrants an investigation. Further, the Board determined that Fr. Bennett need not be under monitoring or removed from ministry at this time. The Board also determined the following:  1. That PRA follow up with Sr. Streligious order in attempts to determine the stage of the order's process in investigating the matter.  2. That PRA speak with sisters as mentioned in her allegation.  3. PRA to attempt to identify Sr. Dorothy, principal of St. John de LaSalle [at the time of the alleged abuse] as identified by  4. PRA to attempt to speak with Rev. Ralph Mollan (former pastor of St. John de LaSalle) regarding Fr. Bennett while assigned to St. John de LaSalle.
	5. PRA to request that Fr. Bennett participate in a psychological evaluation.





Next scheduled meeting is July 17, 2004 at 9:00 a.m.

Cc: Review Board Members

Rev. Daniel A. Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. James T. Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests

Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I.

Office of Professional Responsibility

P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

#### Professional Responsibility Review Board Saturday, December 3, 2005 9:00 am to 1:00 pm

(312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### **MINUTES**

**REVISED** 

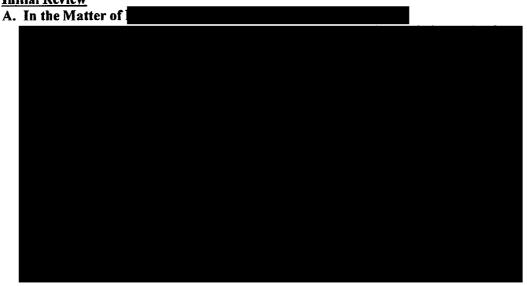
Revie	w Board Members Present:
Revie	w Board Members Absent:  None
Non-i	members present:
	Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator [PRA] Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board
I.	Approval of Minutes – November 19, 2005  No objections or proposed changes to the agenda
II.	Other Matters
	Meeting began with a review of Rev. Joseph Bennett's file in regards to the allegations of sexual misconduct made against him by
	• Fr. Smilanic informed the Board that Rev. Paul Golden, C.M., J.C.D. is Fr. Bennett's newly appointed canonical advocate; Fr. Smilanic also informed the Board of Fr. Golden's request to have the entire file copied and sent to him
	<ul> <li>Cardinal George arrived at the Board meeting at 9:30am to discuss the Board's recommendations made on the Bennett/and and Bennett/and allegations</li> <li>The Cardinal explained that in the interest of procedure, he would like for Fr. Bennett</li> </ul>
	to address the Board in regards to the allegations made against him by and [clarification that Fr. Bennett did address the Review Board at the November 19, 2005 Review Board meeting]
	The Cardinal stated that he wanted to ensure that Fr. Bennett is aware of his [Fr. Bennett's] right to appear before the Review Board
	<ul> <li>The Cardinal informed the Board that he has read the entire file and that he was prepared to converse with them regarding these matters, as he had questions he wished to ask the Board members so that he could understand the Board's conclusions and recommendations of these matters</li> </ul>
	• then provided the Cardinal with a verbal history of the aforementioned matters as they have appeared before the Board
	• informed the Cardinal of the Board members' feelings of the evidence of the existence of freckles on Fr. Bennett's scrotum

•	explained to the Cardinal the fact that "reasonable cause to suspect" is not a high standard of proof in these matters, however the freckles on Fr. Bennett's scrotum lead the Board to believe that something [sexually abusive] did happen in the matters involving and
•	then referred the Cardinal to the medical documentation concerning marks/freckles on Fr. Bennett's scrotum
•	noted that Fr. Bennett initially denied the existence of freckles on his scrotum and had his [personal] physician write a letter noting such; referring to the more recent medical information obtained that states that Fr. Bennett does have marks on his scrotum, made the point that when states allegation was first read to him [Fr. Bennett], he did not remark something to the effect of, "how
	would she know that [that there are marks/freckles on his scrotum]?"
•	also made the point that recall of Fr. Bennett having a birth mark on his back "does not stand up" and that the back surgery that Fr. Bennett underwent took place significantly after the alleged abuse
•	made the point that had talked to the Board about such marks on a male's scrotum, that they are not age spots and they are also not common
•	stated that when he first reviewed the allegation [made by against Fr. Bennett, that he found it to be incredible until he read the information concerning the existence of freckles on the accused's scrotum; then provided the opinion that freckles on the scrotum as alleged in the matter of allegation against Fr. Bennett would be a "flashbulb memory" that a child sexual abuse victim would remember
•	stated that he believed something happened to but not convinced it was Fr. Bennett
•	The Cardinal stated that in regards to language allegation, other parts of her allegation seem to be inaccurate, except for the presence of freckles on Fr. Bennett's scrotum
•	The Cardinal expressed his great support and appreciation for the Board's review of and recommendations on the matters of least and allegations against Fr. Bennett
•	Fr. Smilanic suggested that Fr. Golden [Fr. Bennett's canonical advocate] be allowed to review the matters and provide a response on the behalf of the accused prior to the Cardinal making his final decision [based upon the Board's Review for Cause determinations of and and allegations against Fr. Bennett]
•	The Cardinal questioned as to why Fr. Bennett did not have a canonical advocate until recently; Fr. Smilanic stated that he cannot recall and does not know why
•	Responding to squestion of "turn around time" in the review of the matters by Fr. Golden, Fr. Smilanic reiterated his [Fr. Golden's] request to have the file copied and sent to him
•	In regards to Fr. Golden's request for having a copy of Fr. Bennett's files sent to him, the Cardinal expressed his concern for the integrity of the files if they are copied, but that he is "open to discussion"
•	suggested that based upon confidentiality, the Office of Legal Services could draw up an agreement that information from Fr. Bennett's file copied and sent to Fr. Golden could not be copied and/or reproduced
•	The Cardinal requested that Fr. Golden submit his information/response on behalf of Fr. Bennett to the Board and then communicated to him

- The Cardinal stated that he would like to follow through the matters of the two aforementioned allegations against Fr. Bennett procedurally [with the defense of a canon lawyer], as Rome would first ask and ensure that a matter [regarding such misconduct] abided by procedure and "The Code;" the Cardinal expressed his concern that he does not want Rome to send any cases back [to him] due to a lack of following procedure
- expressed the need to have the monitoring of Fr. Bennett continue, with which the Cardinal agreed
- It was agreed that all Board members would keep their files on Bennett/American and Bennett/I bearing [a response] from Fr. Bennett's canon lawyer
- will abstain from the matters, as he and Fr. Bennett are classmates and friends



## III. Case Reviews Initial Review







#### IV. Discussion

- Suggestion/question of possibility of a victim/relative of victim as another member of the Review Board
- Possibility raised of increasing the size of the Review Board
- Suggestion to discuss expansion of the Review Board at the February 2006 Board meeting
- Suggestion raised that the quorum for the Review Board be raised to six [voting] members

Next scheduled meeting is Saturday, January 21, 2006 at 9:00 a.m.

Review Board Members Cc:

Rev. Daniel A. Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. Vincent Costello, Vicar for Priests

Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests

Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I.

Office of Professional Responsibility

P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

Professional Responsibility Review Board Saturday, October 15, 2005 9:00 am to 1:00 pm

#### **MINUTES**

Review Board Members Present:

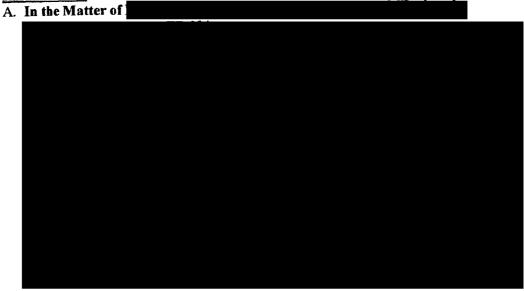
Review Board Members Present via Phone:

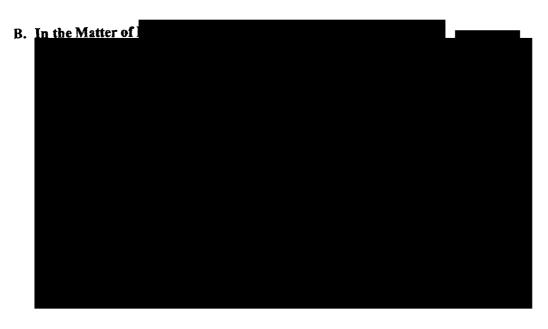
Non-members present:

Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator [PRA] Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

- I. Approval of Minutes August 20, 2005
  - No objections or proposed changes to the agenda
- II. Case Reviews

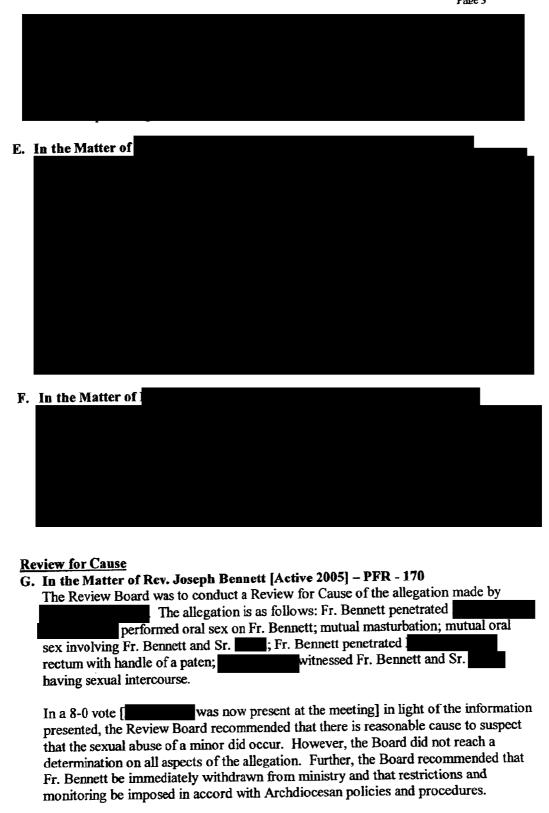
Initial Review

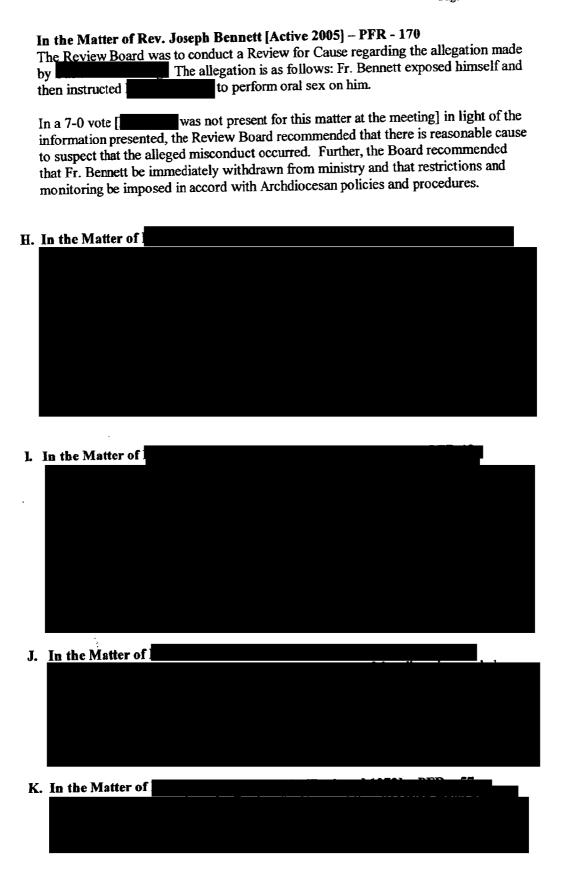














#### III. Other Matters

• Due to time constraints, a review of the "Other Matters" unable to be completed. The "Other Matters" will be placed on the agenda for the scheduled November 19, 2005 Review Board meeting.

Next scheduled meeting is Saturday, November 19, 2005 at 9:00 a.m.

Cc: Review Board Members

Rev. Daniel A. Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. Vincent Costello, Vicar for Priests Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests

Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I.

# ARCHDIOCESE, OF CHICAGO

Office of Professional Responsibility

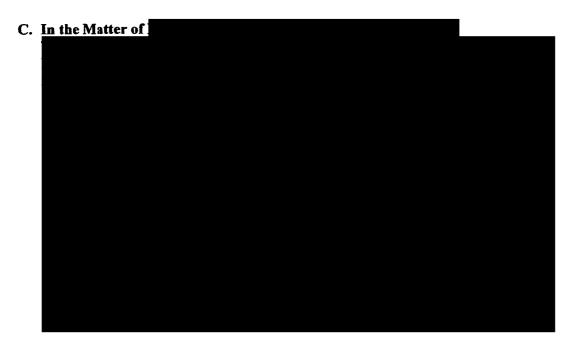
P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

### Professional Responsibility Review Board Saturday, August 20, 2005 9:00 am to 1:00 pm

#### **MINUTES**

Revi	ew Board Members Present:
Mem	bers absent:
Non-	Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator [PRA Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board
<u> </u>	Approval of Minutes – July 16, 2005  No objections or proposed changes to the agenda
П.	Case Reviews
	Initial Review  A. In the Matter of
	B. In the Matter of land the Mat





#### **Review for Cause**

E. In the Matter of Rev. Joseph Bennett [Active 2005] - PFR - 170

The Review Board was to conduct a Review for Cause of the allegation made by

The allegation is as follows: Fr. Bennett penetrated

performed oral sex on Fr. Bennett; mutual masturbation; mutual oral sex involving Fr. Bennett and Sr. Fr. Bennett penetrated

rectum with handle of a paten; witnessed Fr. Bennett and Sr. having sexual intercourse.

In light of the information presented, the Board voted 4-3. Due to the fact that there was not a majority vote of at least five members, a recommendation could not be made to Cardinal George. The Board then voted 7-0 that this matter be continued to the next scheduled Review Board meeting for a Review for Cause.

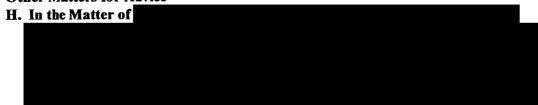
The Board also requested that PRA attempt to obtain a written consent from Fr. Bennett allowing a Board representative to speak with Dr. in order to clarify his April 2005 physical examination of the accused.

	In the Matter of Rev. Joseph Bennett [Active 2005] – PFR - 170  The Review Board was to conduct a Review for Cause regarding the allegation made by The allegation is as follows: Fr. Bennett exposed himself and then instructed to perform oral sex on him.	
	In light of the information presented, the Board voted 2-3-2 [abstain]. Due to the fact that there was not a majority vote of at least five members, a recommendation could not be made to Cardinal George. The Board then voted 7-0 that this matter be continued to the next scheduled Review Board meeting for a Review for Cause.	
	The Board also requested that PRA attempt to obtain a written consent from Fr. Bennett allowing a Board representative to speak with Dr. in order to clarify his April 2005 physical examination of the accused.	
F.	In the Matter of	
	In the Matter of	
	In the Matter of l	



G. In the Matter of

#### III. Other Matters for Advice



#### IV. Other Matters

• There will be no Review Board meeting in September 2005 as there will not be a quorum of Board members available to meet.

Next scheduled meeting is Saturday, October 15, 2005 at 9:00 a.m.

Cc: Review Board Members
Rev. Daniel A. Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board
Rev. Vincent Costello, Vicar for Priests
Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests
Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I.

# ARCHDIOCESE, OF CHICAGO

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

Professional Responsibility Review Board Saturday, July 16, 2005 9:00 a.m. to 1:00 p.m.

#### **MINUTES**

Review Board Members Present:		
<u>Mem</u>	bers absent:	
Non-	Members present:  Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator [PRA]  Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board	
I.	Approval of Minutes – June 18, 2005	
	<ul> <li>The Board then unanimously approved the minutes 7-0</li> </ul>	
п.	Case Reviews	
	Review for Cause  A. In the Matter of Rev. Joseph Bennett [Active 2005] – PFR - 170  The Review Board was to conduct a Review for Cause regarding the allegation made by  The allegation is as follows: Fr. Bennett penetrated performed oral sex on Fr. Bennett; mutual masturbation; mutual oral sex involving Fr. Bennett and Sr. Fr. Bennett penetrated rectum with handle of a paten; witnessed Fr. Bennett and Sr. having sexual intercourse.	
	<ul> <li>In a 7-0 vote, the Board unanimously agreed to postpone the Review for Cause of this matter until the scheduled August 20, 2005 meeting until the following information could be obtained/determined by PRA:</li> <li>That PRA speak with Rev. Edward Grace, Vicar for Priests, regarding the need for clarification on Dr. 's report of his physical examination of Fr. Bennett. Specifically, to determine if Dr. noted a birthmark on the back of Fr. Bennett during his exam or not. PRA will ask Fr. Grace if he would prefer to speak with Dr. regarding the report or if he feels that it is appropriate for to discuss the matter with Dr. on behalf of the Review Board.</li> </ul>	

That PRA check with Fr. Grace to determine if Rev. Leonard Dubi is currently on sabbatical or not. Fr. Dubi is Fr. Bennett's identified monitor.
 In the Matter of Rev. Joseph Bennett [Active 2005] - PFR - 170
 The Review Board was to conduct a Review for Cause regarding the allegation made.

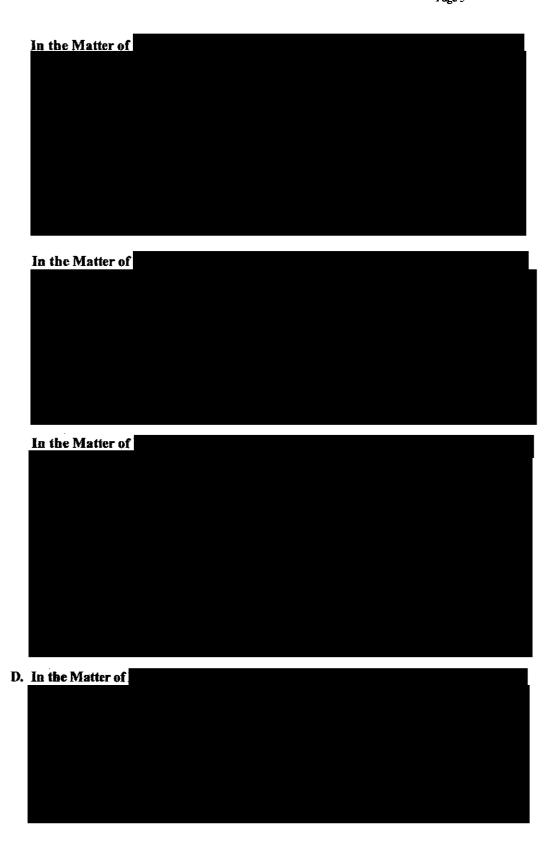
The Review Board was to conduct a Review for Cause regarding the allegation made by The allegation is as follows: Fr. Bennett exposed himself and then instructed to perform oral sex on him.

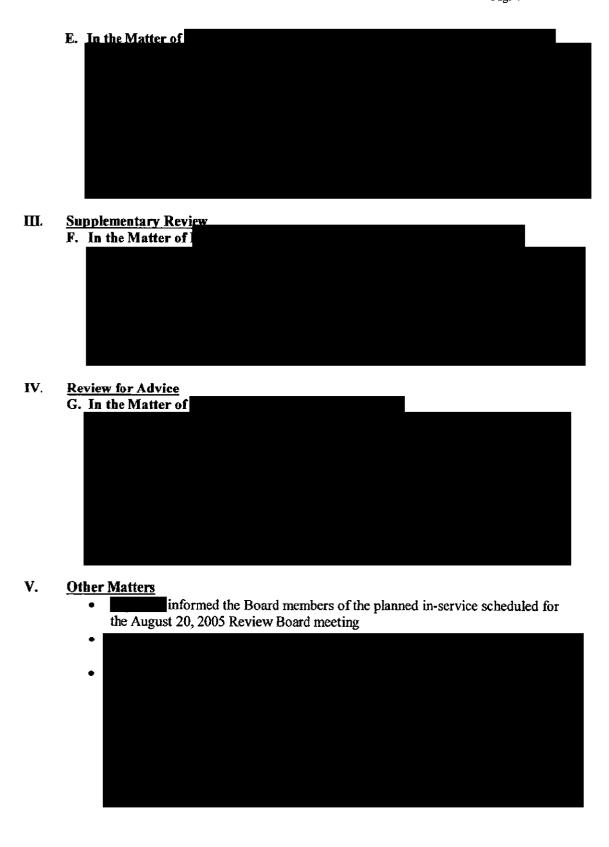
In a 7-0 vote, the Board unanimously agreed to postpone the Review for Cause of this matter until the scheduled August 20, 2005 meeting until the following information could be obtained/determined by PRA:

- That PRA speak with Rev. Edward Grace, Vicar for Priests, regarding the need for clarification on Dr. 's report of his physical examination of Fr. Bennett. Specifically, to determine if Dr. noted a birthmark on the back of Fr. Bennett during his exam or not. PRA will ask Fr. Grace if he would prefer to speak with Dr. regarding the report or if he feels that it is appropriate for to discuss the matter with Dr. on behalf of the Review Board. works with Dr. at Loyola.
- That PRA check with Fr. Grace to determine if Rev. Leonard Dubi is currently on sabbatical or not. Fr. Dubi is Fr. Bennett's identified monitor.









- Fr. Smilanic informed Board of his responsibility to gather a nominating committee in order to identify three deacon candidates to present to Cardinal George; the Cardinal will then appoint a deacon to fulfill the third cleric position on the Board
- requested that the Board members begin to think about completing a "self-evaluation" and what is going well with the Board and what is not
- suggested the possibility of an off-site retreat for the Board; all discussed support of a retreat to possibly take place in early 2006
- requested that all bring calendars to the August 20<sup>th</sup> Board meeting in attempts to schedule a day for a retreat
- PRA discussed need to have packets of information [sent to Board members to review for scheduled meetings] signed for upon delivery; agreed that Board members would have the choice of where [home, office, other] and when [Saturday or Monday before scheduled meetings] to have packets sent; such information will be communicated to PRA's Administrative Assistant, Laura Neri-Palomino
- As of August 20<sup>th</sup> scheduled Board meeting, receipt of packets sent to Board members will require a signature
- Board meeting will not be present at the September 17, 2005 scheduled

Next scheduled meeting is Saturday, August 20, 2005 at 9:00 a.m.

Cc: Review Board Members

Rev. Daniel A. Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. Vincent Costello, Vicar for Priests Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests

Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I.

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

# PROFESSIONAL RESPONSIBILITY REVIEW BOARD MEETING Saturday, July 16, 2005 9:00 a.m.

#### **AGENDA**

- I. Approval of Minutes June 18, 2005
- II. Case Reviews

<b>A</b> .	In the Matter of Rev. Joseph R. Bennett (Active 2005) PFR-170  • Allegation made by  • Initial Review 6/19/04  • Allegation made by  • Initial Review 3/19/05
B.	In the Matter of I
C.	In the Matter of  • • • • • • • •
D.	In the Matter of ]  •   •
E.	In the Matter of I  • •

III.	Suppl	lementary	Review:
------	-------	-----------	---------

- F. In the Matter of ]

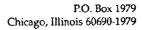
  •
  •
- VI. Review for Advice:
  - G. In the Matter of

    •
- V. Other Matters:

The next scheduled Board Meeting is for Saturday, August 20, 2005

ARCHDIOCESE, OF CHICAGO

Office of Professional Responsibility



(312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

Professional Responsibility Review Board Saturday, March 19, 2005 9:00 a.m. to 1:00 p.m.

#### **MINUTES**

# **CORRECTED**

Review Board Members Present:

Members absent:

Non-members present:

Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator [PRA] Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

- Rev. Damer Simianic, Cardinar's Delegate to the Review Bould
  - Approval of Minutes February 12, 2005
     Unanimously approved [8-0]
- II. Case Reviews

I.

A. In the Matter of

B.	In the Matter of Rev. Joseph Bennett [Active] - PFR 170	
	The Review Board conducted an Initial Review regarding the allegation made by	
	The claim is as follows: Fr. Bennett exposed himself to	F
	Bennett instructed to perform oral sex on him.	
	Delinion in the detect	

In a 8-0 vote, in light of the information presented, the Board determined that this matter warrants additional investigation. The Board also requested that PRA complete the following tasks:

- That PRA contact Sr. "s order and ask for her assignment history as well as the reason as to why she left the order.
- That PRA attempt to determine if Sr. was known as "the singing nun."
- That PRA request to meet with Sr. in person.
- That PRA review Fr. Bennett's file in the Vicar for Priests and the Chancellor's
  offices.
- That Fr. Bennett is asked to undergo a physical examination by a doctor of the choice of the Vicar for Priests office.
- That Fr. Bennett is monitored until the end of the Review Board process.
- That Fr. Bennett's monitor is either Rev. Thomas Cima or Rev. Thomas Cabala and not Rev. Leonard Dubi.

#### **Review for Cause**

#### C. In the Matter of Rev. Joseph Bennett [Active] - PFR - 170

The Review Board was to conduct a Review for Cause regarding the allegation made by

The claim is as follows: penetration; Fr. Bennett had I

perform oral sex on him; mutual masturbation; mutual oral sex between Fr. Bennett and

Sr. as well as intercourse [observed by Fr. Bennett penetrated ]

with the handle of a paten.

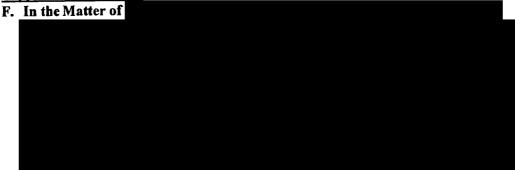
In a 8-0 vote, the Board recommended to postpone this matter until PRA could complete the following tasks:

- That PRA contact Sr. 2002 's order and ask for her assignment history as well as the reason as to why she left the order.
- That PRA attempt to determine if Sr. was known as "the singing nun."
- That PRA request to meet with Sr. in person.
- That PRA review Fr. Bennett's file in the Vicar for Priests and the Chancellor's
  offices.
- That Fr. Bennett is asked to undergo a physical examination by a doctor of the choice of the Vicar for Priests office.
- That Fr. Bennett is monitored until the end of the Review Board process.
- That Fr. Bennett's monitor is either Rev. Thomas Cima or Rev. Thomas Cabala and not Rev. Leonard Dubi.





Supplementary Review



#### III. Other Matters

- When asked by the Board voted 8-0 in favor of when necessary, beginning future meetings at 8:00 am and ending at 2:00 pm when there are additional cases to present for their review.
- The Board made the recommendation that it is imperative that the Vicar for Priests
  provide a written response of their file review of individuals who have been accused of the
  sexual abuse of minors. This written documentation would be in response to an original
  memorandum sent from the Office of Professional Responsibility notifying the
  appropriate offices of a new allegation.

#### Next scheduled meeting is Saturday, April 9, 2005 at 9:00 a.m.

Cc: Review Board Members

Rev. Daniel A. Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. James T. Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests

Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests

Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I.

Office of Professional Responsibility

Leah R. McCluskey, MSW, LSW Administrator 312-751-5205 Imccluskey@archchicago.org

Patricia J. Zacharias, LCPC, CADC, CEAP Assistant Administrator 312-867-8793 pzacharias@archchicago.org Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 1-800-994-6200 312-751-5279 (fax)

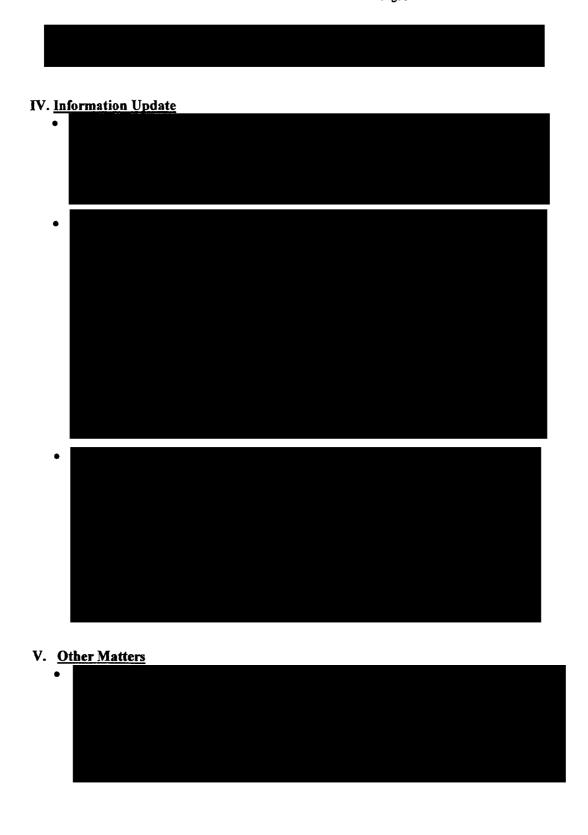
Professional Responsibility Review Board Saturday, July 15, 2006 9:00 am to 1:00 pm

#### **MINUTES**

<u>Review</u>	Board Members Present:		
Review Board Members Absent:			
Non-m	Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator [PRA] Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board		
l.	<ul> <li>Approval of Minutes – June 17, 2006</li> <li>Correction made to all incorrect uses of "it's" and made "its" when referencing the Review Board</li> <li>Minutes then approved 6-0</li> </ul>		
п.	Case Reviews  Initial Review  A. In the Matter of Rev. Joseph Bennett [Temporarily Withdrawn] – PFR 170  Prior to beginning the discussion of the matter, mistakes to the "Summary Time Line of Allegation" were noted [Fr. Bennett's age and the Review for Cause recommendations for and PRA will make identified corrections and provide Board members with revised time lines in the packets for the next scheduled Review Board meeting, as well as place correct copy in Fr. Bennett's file.		
	The Review Board conducted an Initial Review allegation of sexual misconduct against Rev. Joseph Bennett. A summary of the allegation is as follows: less than five incidents; after serving mass, Fr. Bennett would take into the rectory and down into the basement where collection money was counted; Fr. Bennett would ask which to change into a which		

	would not do in the same room as Fr. Bennett] and return to the room; Fr. Bennett would then have have lay on his lap, either face up or face down; Fr. Bennett would then rub chest or back and genital area over and under his clothing.
	The Board discussed the details of the allegation. Fr. Bennett is a classmate of As a result, was able to confirm that Fr. Bennett did visit the As per their class were ordained deacons in October 1965 and then ordained priests on April
	26, 1966. stated that at the time deacons were not given a parish assignment.
	In a 6-0 vote in light of the information presented, the Review Board determined that this matter warrants additional investigation. The Board recommended that PRA do the following:
	<ul> <li>Speak with Rev. Francis [Frank] Kub, as he and Fr. Bennett were assigned together at St. John de LaSalle. Ask Fr. Kub his recollection of where the money would be counted after masses [to determine if an assistant associate would ever count the money in the basement]</li> </ul>
	Ask leaders if he can recall when he was at the leaders and the approximate time frame of the alleged abuse
B.	In the Matter of
ı	Review for Cause
C.	In the Matter of

m.



will not be present at the scheduled Review Board meeting on August 19, 2006; will not be present at the scheduled Review Board meeting on September 16, 2006; will not be present at the scheduled Review Board meeting on October 21, 2006

#### Next scheduled meeting is Saturday, August 19, 2006 at 9:00 a.m.

Cc: Review Board Members

Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I.

Rev. Daniel A. Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Jimmy Lago, Chancellor

Rev. Vincent Costello, Vicar for Priests

Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests

Rev. John Canary, Vicar General

ARCHDIOCESE, OF CHICAGO

Office of Professional Responsibility

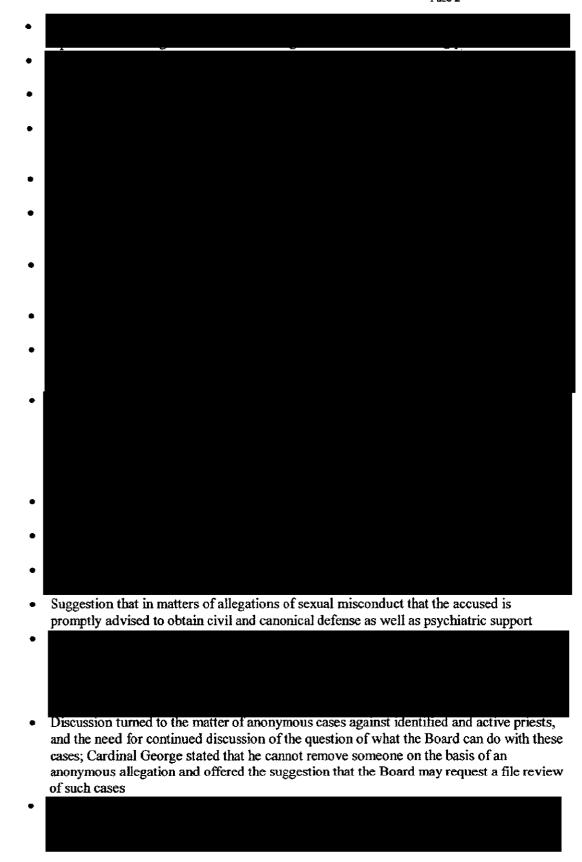
P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

Professional Responsibility Review Board Saturday, May 13, 2006 9:00 am to 1:00 pm (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### **MINUTES**

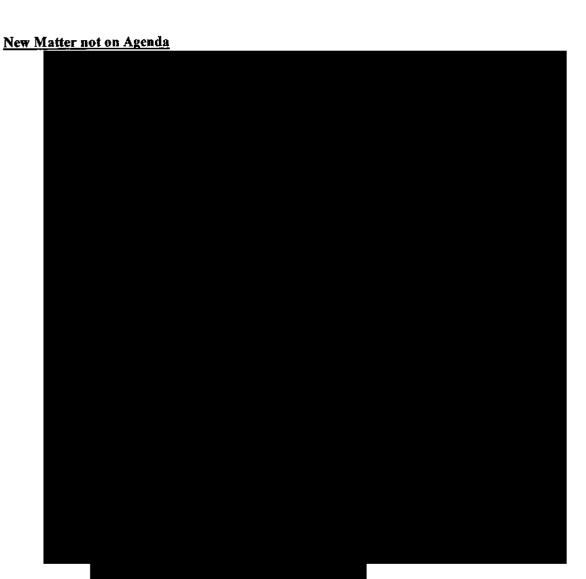
## Corrected

Review Board Members Present:
Review Board Members Absent:
Non-members present:  Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator [PRA]  Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board
9:00am to 10:00am Cardinal George to meet with Review Board





Question was raised of PRA having the access to review all files of an accused cleric
when necessary; all present informed that the current procedure will be for PRA to
contact the Chancellor to request and gather all files [Seminary, Vicar for Priests,
Chancellor] and then contact PRA when all have been obtained for review



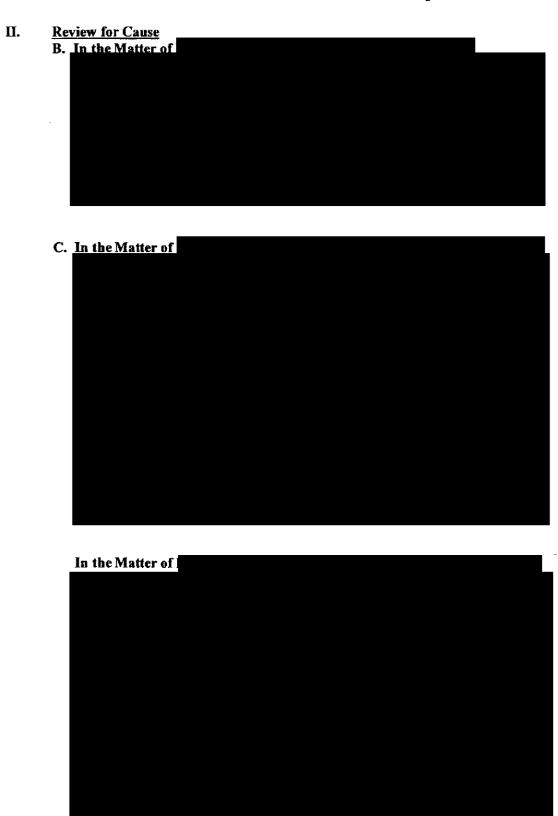
#### 11:00am to 11:30am Rev. Joseph Bennett and Rev. Paul Golden to meet with Review Board

- Board members introduces themselves to Frs. Bennett and Golden
- Fr. Golden addressed the Board and expressed his appreciation for the time to meet and the flexibility of changing the date from March 18, 2006 to May 13, 2006
- Fr. Golden referred all to the binders of notes that he complied and provided for each Board member
- Fr. Golden provided a verbal history of the matters of and allegations of sexual misconduct against Fr. Bennett
- As per Fr. Golden, he and Fr. Bennett were present on May 13<sup>th</sup> to inform the Board that Fr. Bennett never sexually abused from the referred to binders]" Fr. Golden stated that he would "highlight evidence [from the referred to binders]" that support that Fr. Bennett did not abuse either child [now adult women]
- As per Fr. Golden, Fr. Bennett emphatically denies engaging in sexual intercourse with Sr. [now ]
- Fr. Golden presented the Board with a paten for observation
- As per Fr. Golden, Fr. Bennett categorically denies the [sexual] abuse of]
- Fr. Golden spoke of land allegation against Fr. Bennett
- Fr. Golden stated that each aforementioned allegation consists of "many factual errors"
- Fr. Bennett then addressed the Board and stated that he did not abuse land or he stated that he was never close enough to them or to touch them
- When asked, the Board indicated that it did not have any questions for Frs. Golden or Bennett
- Discussion of Board after departure of Frs. Golden and Bennett; Board members expressed feeling that no new evidence was presented
- After consideration and at Cardinal George's request, the Board considered the additional information submitted in writing and the oral presentation by Rev. Paul Golden. The Board adheres to its prior recommendations made on October 15, 2005.

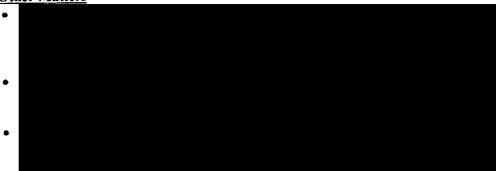
#### I. Case Reviews

Initial Review





III. Other Matters



 Due to the lack of time, the following matters will be presented to the Board for its review at the June 17, 2006 Board meeting:



and will not be present at the scheduled July 15, 2006 Board meeting

• As per Review, PRA will have an e-mail sent to all Board members to request changes and/or motions to approve the Review Board Meeting Minutes from December 3, 2005, March 18, 2006, and April 8, 2006

Next scheduled meeting is Saturday, June 17, 2006 at 9:00 a.m.

Cc: Review Board Members

Rev. Daniel A. Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. Vincent Costello, Vicar for Priests Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests

Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I.

Jimmy Lago, Chancellor

Rev. John Canary, Vicar General

Office of Professional Responsibility

P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

Professional Responsibility Review Board Saturday, March 18, 2006 9:00 am to 1:00 pm (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### **MINUTES**

Keview	Board Members Present:		

#### **Review Board Members Absent:**

**CORRECTED** 

Non-members present:

Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator [PRA] Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

- I. Approval of Minutes December 3, 2005
  - Corrections to the December 3, 2005 minutes still need to be made

Approval of Minutes - January 21, 2006

Minutes approved

Approval of Minutes - January 25, 2006

· Minutes approved

#### II. Other Matters

#### Jimmy Lago, Chancellor

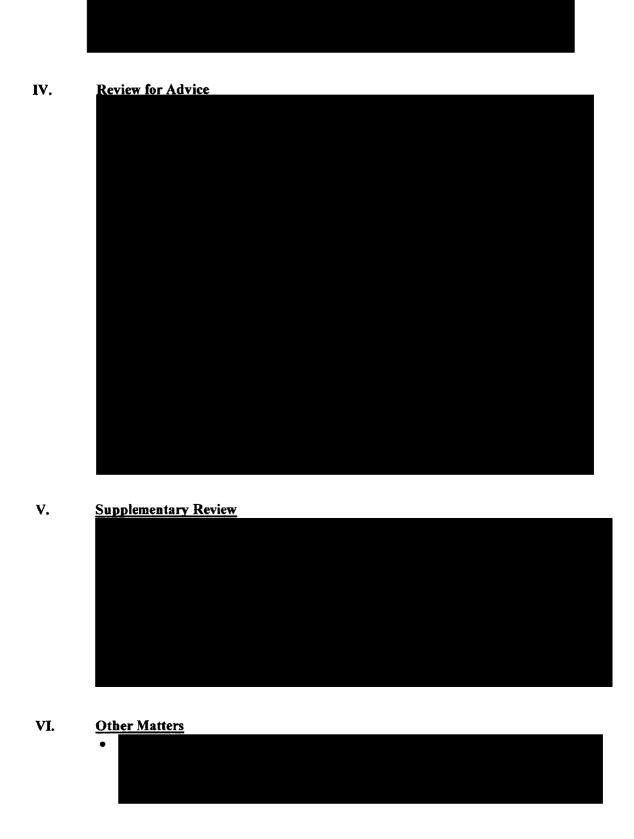
- Mr. Lago was invited to the Review Board meeting by recent events in the Archdiocese of Chicago
- asked Mr. Lago to discuss his new position [in regards to matters of cleric sexual misconduct with minors], the Archdiocese's new agreement with DCFS, and information on the consultants retained by the Archdiocese of Chicago to address two matters [monitoring; the and Bennett, Rev. Joseph cases]

- Mr. Lago began by explaining that his new position he has been appointed to by Cardinal George has to do with his responsibility to now coordinate the responses of all offices regarding the sexual abuse allegations; he also spoke of the [positive] unintended effects of strengthening the Archdiocese's internal policies/practices regarding reporting abuse cases to DCFS; he also referenced the training of Archdiocesan employees and volunteers
- Mr. Lago spoke about the agreement with DCFS and that DCFS asked the Archdiocese to "step aside" until their [DCFS] investigation is completed in such cases
- Mr. Lago talked about the need of the Archdiocese to clarify with DCFS that the
  diocese does not want to wait "forever" prior to following through with our own
  investigation/follow up of a report of the alleged abuse of a minor by a cleric
- Mr. Lago stated that he does not feel that this agreement with DCFS will affect the Board and its work
- Mr. Lago spoke of issues and need for clarification with DCFS on the reporting of old
  cases that have been substantiated by an archdiocesan process; Mr. Lago stated that
  he would discuss this matter with DCFS for clarification
- Mr. Lago talked about the need to sharpen reporting and training of archdiocesan employees and the possibility of involving the Child Advocacy Center [CAC], as the CAC has offered its assistance with training
- Mr. Lago stated that the reporting of all [old] substantiated cases to DCFS may assist
  the Archdiocese with accused clerics who have left the priesthood [locating clerics if
  their whereabouts are not known; determine if children are at risk]
- Mr. Lago feels that the Archdiocese will share more information with DCFS on old cases; this raised the concern that if DCFS "founds" an old case that the Archdiocese has found to be unsubstantiated
- raised the question of a time line with DCFS when they are investigating a case and the delay that this may cause with the Archdiocese and related process
- suggested the need for clarification from DCFS as to when the 14 days of their initial investigation begins to determine if DCFS will formally open a case for investigation
- Mr. Lago talked about the two consultants' reports [monitoring;
   Bennett cases] that are to be released by the diocese in the near future
- Referring to the report on the and Bennett cases, Mr. Lago stated that the consultant highlighted that if the Archdiocese had followed up on the information contained in the files and communicated better, the matter would have been very different [in terms of response and action by the Archdiocese]
- As for the monitoring report, Mr. Lago spoke of the fact that the Archdiocese does not have the power of the courts, but that we don't really have a monitoring program; as per the report, Mr. Lago spoke of the need for evaluation and therapeutic intervention for those priests who have substantiated allegations of sexual misconduct with minors against them; Mr. Lago spoke of the need for conversation to ask if the Archdiocese can put elements into place for an effective monitoring program
- Mr. Lago stated that the Archdiocese has pulled together a group of eight that will be
  given the consultants' reports [as the Review Board will be given copies of the
  reports as well] and ask, "What kind of things do you think we [the Archdiocese]
  should start with?"

- spoke of s
- referred back to Mr. Lago's comments regarding DCFS; expressed his concerns with the information [as a result of their investigations into a matter] that DCFS would or would not give the Archdiocese and then the concern with the time lost by the Archdiocese while DCFS investigates a case
- suggested that it would be helpful if the resigned/laicized priests with substantiated allegations could be placed on the DCFS Registry
- The group engaged in a discussion of forced laicization of men with substantiated allegations against them, both the positives and negatives of such, and the need to protect children
- Mr. Lago offered to return to meet with the Board members if/when appropriate to share information as we go forward; all present agreed with the preference that Mr. Lago come back to report to the Board as the Archdiocese continues forward in addressing all discussed matters
- expressed his concern to Mr. Lago of the release of Review Board members' names

#### III. Case Reviews

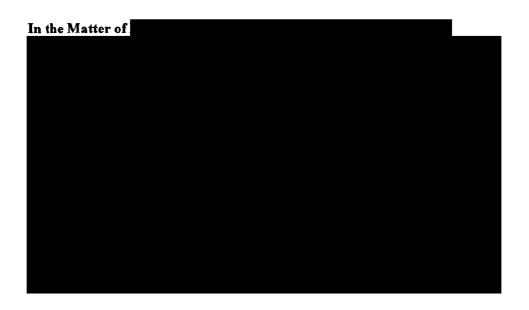
Review for Cause		
C. In the Matter of		
D T () DE () 6		
D. In the Matter of		
In the Matter of		

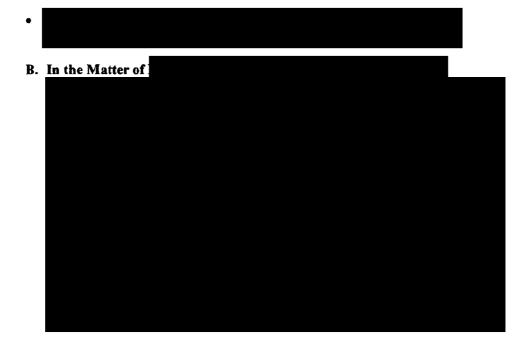




## II. <u>Initial Review</u>







Next scheduled meeting is Saturday, April 8, 2006 at 9:00 a.m.

Cc: Review Board Members
Rev. Daniel A. Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board
Rev. Vincent Costello, Vicar for Priests
Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests
Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I.
Jimmy Lago, Chancellor

# **ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO**

Office for the Protection of Children and Youth Office of Assistance Ministry Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review Safe Environment Office



P. O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 312-751-5254, general 312-751-8307, fax

# **REVISED**

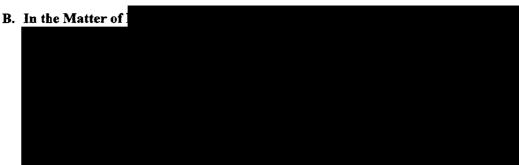
#### Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review

Review Board Saturday, April 14, 2007 9:00 am to 1:00 pm

#### **MINUTES**

Revie	w Board Members Present:  w Board Members Not Present:  members present:  Leah McCluskey, Director, Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board
I.	Approval of Minutes – March 17, 2007  Requested changes will be made as directed; Revised March 17, 2007 minutes will be sent out in the packets for the next scheduled Review Board meeting for members' approval
П.	Case Reviews Initial Review A. In the Matter of





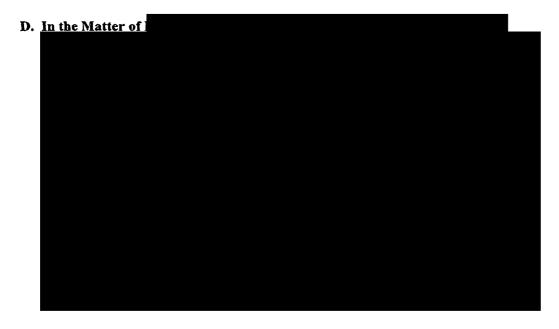
#### III. Review for Cause

C. In the Matter of Rev. Joseph R. Bennett [Temporary Withdrawal 2006] PFR 170

The Review Board was to conduct a Review for Cause of allegation of the sexual abuse of a minor against Rev. Joseph Bennett. A summary of the allegation is as follows: less than five incidents; after serving mass, Fr. Bennett would take into the rectory and down into the basement where collection money was counted; Fr. Bennett would ask would not do in the same room as Fr. Bennett] and return to the room; Fr. Bennett would then have believe the same and under his clothing.

Due to a lack of time [and loss of a quorum], the Board was unable to review this matter. Therefore, this matter was continued to the scheduled May 19, 2007 Review Board meeting.

2







# IV. Other Matters

 Jimmy Lago and John O'Malley joined the Review Board members at 9:30am as planned





4



- Mr. Lago spoke of cases where there might be a question of a false allegation against
  a cleric; continued by stating that in such cases, not as an assumption of guilt, but out
  of the interest of protecting children, the cleric would need to step aside
- There was a question asked and subsequent discussion of cases of recommendations of the preliminary removal of a cleric made by the Review Board; discussion included that the Board does have the ability to make recommendations on removal/other restrictions to the Cardinal; discussion that a conference call with Board members can be arranged by Director in cases of such recommendations being made in between scheduled Review Board meetings; further discussion that as per policies, preliminary actions/recommendations in such matters are made by the Director, Archbishop, etc. which are then presented to the Review Board so that the members can review the preliminary actions made and either support or make other/additional recommendations



- made the statement that there is no known treatment of pedophiles and as a result, all treatment providers and others can do is struggle to contain their [pedophiles'] behavior
- expressed his opinion that the Archdiocese of Chicago needs to invest money for a treatment center for the withdrawn clerics
- Question asked of Mr. Lago of what is the Review Board's role in monitoring/supervision; through discussion, agreed that the Board would continue to make recommendations for the creation of Individual Specific Protocols
- o Mr. Lago stated that one of the next steps being taken is to generate a "profile" on each withdrawn cleric; the first option will be to get these clerics to resign from the priesthood; second option is for the cleric to adhere to a life of prayer and penance; last option is laicization

Mr. Lago informed the Review Board members that he would be willing to come
back to a meeting any time for continued discussion; he added to the discussion that
the Review Board's point of view would be very helpful concerning the future of the
18 men who have been withdrawn from ministry



## Next scheduled meeting is Saturday, May 19, 2007 at 9:00 a.m.

Cc: Rev. John Canary, Vicar General
Rev. Vincent Costello, Vicar for Priests
Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I.
Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests
Jimmy Lago, Chancellor
Review Board Members

Rev. Daniel A. Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Office for the Protection of Children and Youth Office of Assistance Ministry Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review Safe Environment Office



P. O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 312-534-5254, general 312-751-8307, fax

## Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review

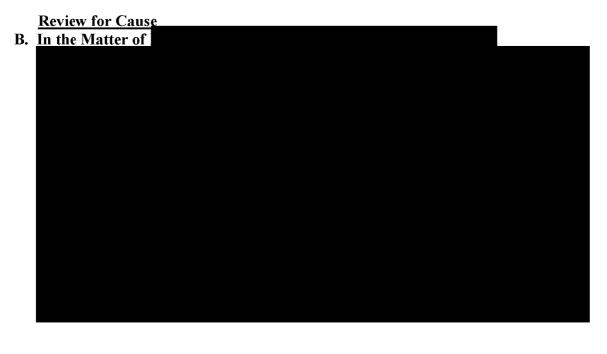
Review Board Meeting Saturday, May 15, 2010 from 9:00 a.m. to 1:00 p.m.

<u>MINUTES</u>				
Review	Board Members Present:			
Review 1	Board Members Not Present:			
Leah Mc	mbers Present: Cluskey, Director, Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review Frey Grob, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board			
I.	Approval of Minutes – April 17, 2010 and April 27, 2010  • Minutes approved			
II.	Case Reviews Initial Review In the Matter of Rev. Joseph Bennett (Withdrawn) - PFR- 170  The Review Board conducted an Initial Review of land allegation of the sexual abuse of a minor against Rev. Joseph Bennett. A summary of the allegation is as follows: massaging; Fr. Bennett rubbing his forearm over land underwear on his penis; Fr. Bennett showed pornographic films between 6-12 times; Fr. Bennett masturbated to climax; Fr. Bennett performed oral sex on Fr. Bennett provided with alcohol, cigarettes, and marijuana.			
	Ms. McCluskey provided the Review Board with a verbal overview and update of the			

Ms. McCluskey provided the Review Board with a verbal overview and update of the investigation of this matter.

In light of the information presented, the Board determined that this matter warrants additional investigation.

Review Board Minutes May 15, 2010 Page 1 of 3







Review Board Minutes May 15, 2010 Page 2 of 3



Next scheduled meeting is Saturday, June 19, 2010 from 9:00 a.m. to 1:00 p.m.

Review Board Minutes May 15, 2010 Page 3 of 3

## Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review

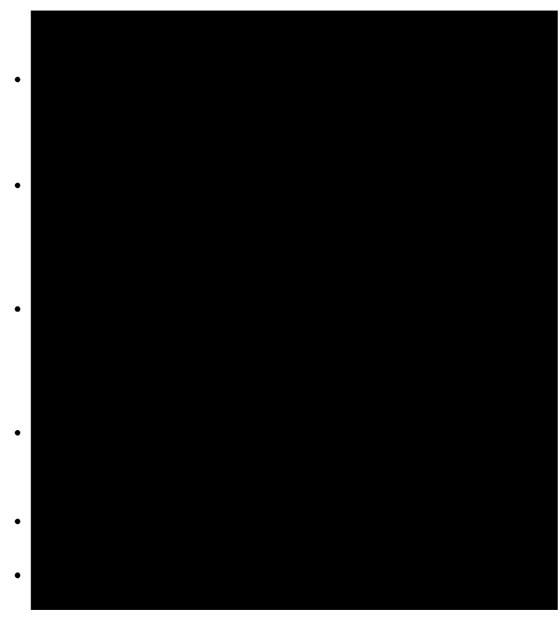
### **Review Board** Saturday, April 26, 2008 9:00 am to 1:00 pm

#### **MINUTES**

Review Board Members	Present:
Review Board Members 11:30am]	absent from the meeting from 10:30am throug
3	Director, Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review anic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

- I. Approval of Minutes – March 15, 2008 and April 3, 2008
  - Minutes approved
  - Discussion of next scheduled Review Board meetings took place; based upon Board members' availability, the following future meeting dates were confirmed:
    - o May 31, 2008 [no or
    - June 28, 2008
    - o No meeting in July 2008





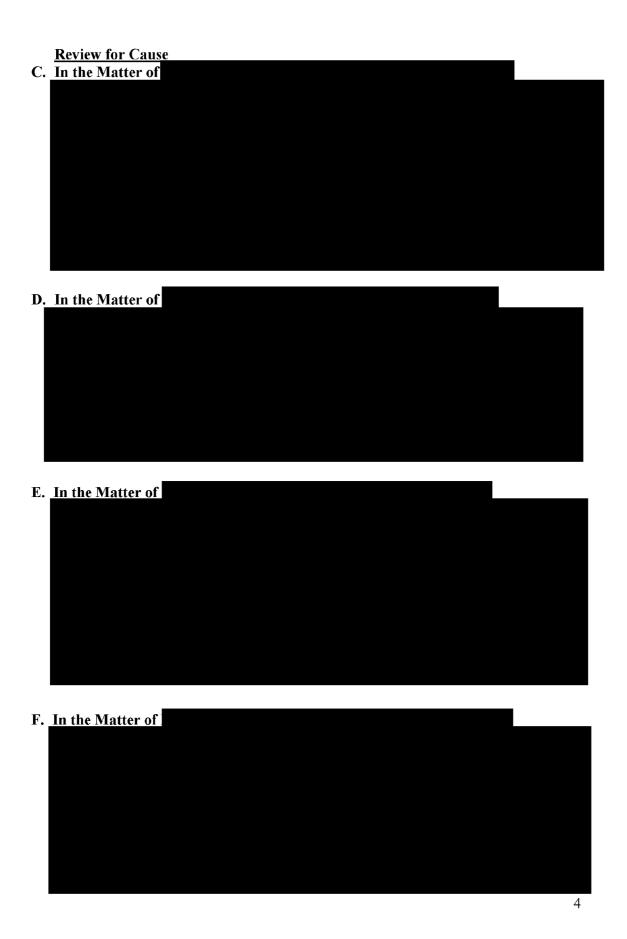
- General discussion of Hillard Heintze reports and "When do we bring Hillard Heintze into the cycle?"
- The Board members expressed their preference to have the following information on matters for an Initial Review [in addition to the allegation and the response]: school records of the alleged victim; review of accused files; background check on alleged victim; noted that Ms. McCluskey needed to use discretion to send cases to Hillard Heintze dependent upon allegation

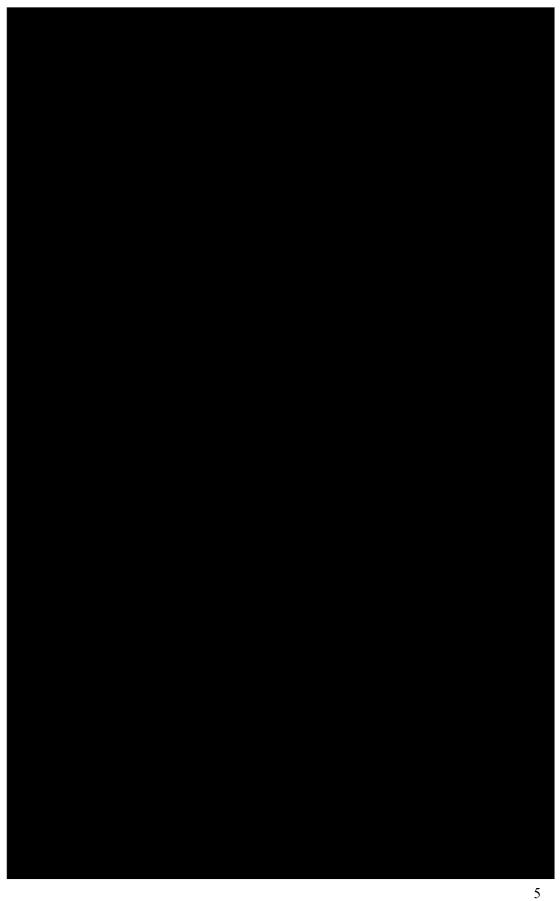
# II. Case Reviews Initial Review

A. In the Matter of

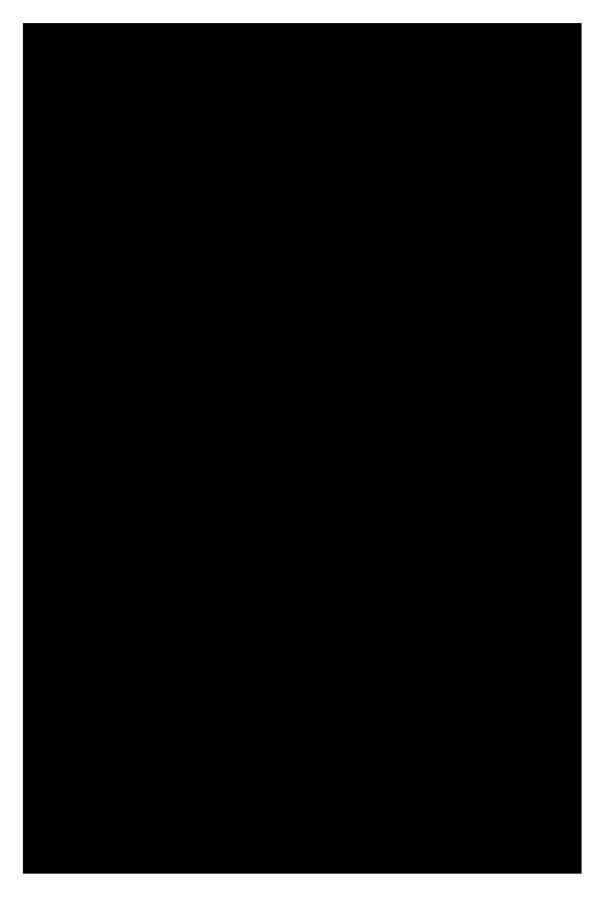


B. In the Matter of



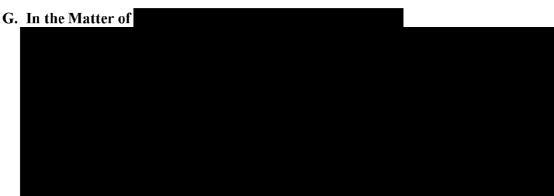














## III. Request for Supplementary Review

• Bennett, Rev. Joseph R. (Withdrawn 2006).——After discussion of the information presented before it, the Board felt that there was no compelling new evidence. The Board's discussion included the opinion that the information presented to it was not new.

In an 8-1 vote in light of the information presented, the Board determined that this matter not be reopened for a Supplementary Review.

#### IV. Other Matters

• Other Matters

Next scheduled meeting is Saturday, May 29, 2008 at 9:00 a.m.

Office for the Protection of Children and Youth Office of Assistance Ministry Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review Safe Environment Office



P. O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 312-534-5254, general 312-751-8307, fax

## Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review

Review Board Meeting Saturday, July 17, 2010 from 9:00 a.m. to 1:00 p.m.

#### **MINUTES**

#### **Review Board Members Present:**



#### **Non-members Present:**

Leah McCluskey, Director, Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review Rev. Jeffrey Grob, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

- I. Approval of Minutes June 19, 2010
  - Minutes approved
- II. Case Reviews Initial Review



Review Board Minutes July 17, 2010 Page 1 of 3

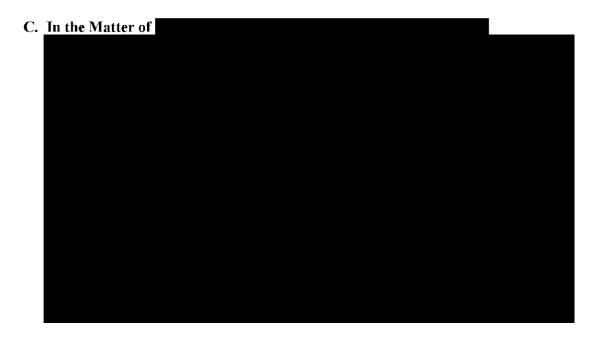
#### **Review for Cause**

B. In the Matter of Rev. Joseph Bennett (Withdrawn 2006) – PFR- 170

The Review Board conducted a Review for Cause of allegation of the sexual abuse of a minor against Rev. Joseph Bennett. A summary of the allegation is as follows: massaging; Fr. Bennett rubbing his forearm over underwear on his penis; Fr. Bennett showed 12 times; Fr. Bennett masturbated to climax; Fr. Bennett performed oral sex on Fr. Bennett provided with alcohol, cigarettes, and marijuana.

Ms. McCluskey provided the Review Board with a verbal overview and update of the investigation of this matter.

In light of the information presented, the Board determined that there is reason to suspect that Fr. Bennett sexually abused when he was a minor.



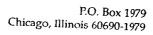
Review Board Minutes July 17, 2010 Page 2 of 3 D. In the Matter of

## III. Other Matters

- Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I. met with the Review Board
- > Jen Hibben, Assistant to the Director of the Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review, met with the Review Board
- Matt Hunnicutt, Director of the Office of Assistance Ministry, met with the Review Board

Next scheduled meeting is Saturday, August 21, 2010 from 9:00 a.m. to 1:00 p.m.

Office of Professional Responsibility



(312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

## **MEMORANDUM**

Revised To: File - PFR-170 From: Review Board Meeting Re: Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Active] Date: December 3, 2005 A summary of the discussion from the Review Board Meeting on Saturday, December 3, Meeting began with a review of Rev. Joseph Bennett's file in regards to the allegations of sexual misconduct made against him by Ms. and Ms. Fr. Smilanic informed the Board that Rev. Paul Golden, C.M., J.C.D. is Fr. Bennett's newly appointed canonical advocate; Fr. Smilanic also informed the Board of Fr. Golden's request to have the entire file copied and sent to him Cardinal George arrived at the Board meeting at 9:30am to discuss the Board's recommendations made on the Bennett Bennett/ allegations The Cardinal explained that in the interest of procedure, he would like for Fr. Bennett to address the Board in regards to the allegations made against him by [clarification that Fr. Bennett did address the Review Board at the November 19, 2005 Review Board meeting] The Cardinal stated that he wanted to ensure that Fr. Bennett is aware of his [Fr. Bennett's] right to appear before the Review Board The Cardinal informed the Board that he has read the entire file and that he was prepared to converse with them regarding these matters, as he had questions he wished to ask the Board members so that he could understand the Board's conclusions and recommendations of these matters

Mr. Gass then provided the Cardinal with a verbal history of the aforementioned matters as they have appeared before the Board

evidence of the existence of freckles on Fr. Bennett's scrotum

Mr. Gass informed the Cardinal of the Board members' feelings of the

- Mr. Gass explained to the Cardinal the fact that "reasonable cause to suspect" is not a high standard of proof in these matters, however the freckles on Fr. Bennett's scrotum lead the Board to believe that something [sexually abusive]
- Dr. Renshaw then referred the Cardinal to the medical documentation concerning marks/freckles on Fr. Bennett's scrotum
- Dr. Jenuwine noted that Fr. Bennett initially denied the existence of freckles on his scrotum and had his [personal] physician write a letter noting such; referring to the more recent medical information obtained that states that Fr. Bennett does have marks on his scrotum, Dr. Jenuwine made the point that when Ms.

  allegation was first read to him [Fr. Bennett], he did not remark something to the effect of, "...how would she [Ms. know that [that there are marks/freckles on his scrotum]?"
- Dr. Jenuwine also made the point that Ms. recall of Fr. Bennett having a birth mark on his back "...does not stand up..." and that the back surgery that Fr. Bennett underwent took place significantly after the alleged abuse
- Fr. Rubey made the point that Dr. Renshaw had talked to the Board about such marks on a male's scrotum, that they are not age spots and they are also not common
- Dr. Jenuwine stated that when he first reviewed the allegation [made by Ms. against Fr. Bennett, that he found it to be incredible until he read the information concerning the existence of freckles on the accused's scrotum; Dr. Jenuwine then provided the opinion that freckles on the scrotum as alleged in the matter of Ms. allegation against Fr. Bennett would be a "flashbulb memory" that a child sexual abuse victim would remember
- Fr. Dowling stated that he had doubts that Fr. Bennett is an abuser
- The Cardinal stated that in regards to Ms. allegation, other parts of her allegation seem to be inaccurate, except for the presence of freckles on Fr. Bennett's scrotum
- The Cardinal expressed his great support and appreciation for the Board's review of and recommendations on the matters of Ms. allegations against Fr. Bennett
- Fr. Smilanic suggested that Fr. Golden [Fr. Bennett's canonical advocate] be allowed to review the matters and provide a response on the behalf of the accused prior to the Cardinal making his final decision [based upon the Board's Review for Cause determinations of Ms. and Ms. allegations against Fr. Bennett]
- The Cardinal questioned as to why Fr. Bennett did not have a canonical advocate until recently; Fr. Smilanic stated that he cannot recall and does not know why
- Responding to Fr. Dowling's question of "turn around time" in the review of the matters by Fr. Golden, Fr. Smilanic reiterated his [Fr. Golden's] request to have the file copied and sent to him

- In regards to Fr. Golden's request for having a copy of Fr. Bennett's files sent to him, the Cardinal expressed his concern for the integrity of the files if they are copied, but that he is "open to discussion"
- Dr. Jenuwine suggested that based upon confidentiality, the Office of Legal Services could draw up an agreement that information from Fr. Bennett's file copied and sent to Fr. Golden could not be copied and/or reproduced
- The Cardinal requested that Fr. Golden submit his information/response on behalf of Fr. Bennett to the Board and then communicated to him
- The Cardinal stated that he would like to follow through the matters of the two aforementioned allegations against Fr. Bennett procedurally [with the defense of a canon lawyer], as Rome would first ask and ensure that a matter [regarding such misconduct] abided by procedure and "The Code;" the Cardinal expressed his concern that he does not want Rome to send any cases back [to him] due to a lack of following procedure
- Fr. Dowling expressed the need to have the monitoring of Fr. Bennett continue, with which the Cardinal agreed
- It was agreed that all Board members would keep their files on Bennett and Bennett until hearing [a response] from Fr. Bennett's canon lawyer
- Fr. Rubey will abstain from the matters, as he and Fr. Bennett are classmates and friends

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

Lunghthe mun

(312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

October 15, 2005

Cardinal Francis George, O.M.I. Archbishop of Chicago 155 E. Superior Street Chicago, Illinois 60611

Dear Cardinal George,

Please be advised that the Professional Responsibility Review Board met on October 15, 2005 and conducted a Review for Cause of allegation of sexual misconduct against Rev. Joseph Bennett pursuant to Article §1104.9 of the Review Process for Continuation of Ministry. Fr. Bennett is an active priest of the Archdiocese of Chicago.

The Board made the recommendation that in light of the information presented, there is reasonable cause to suspect that the alleged misconduct occurred. The Board recommended that Fr. Bennett be immediately withdrawn from ministry and that restrictions and monitoring be imposed in accord with Archdiocesan policies and procedures.

If you have any questions, please feel free to contact me at [312] 751-5205.

Singerely

Cc:

Leah McCluskey

Professional Responsibility Administrator

Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. Edward Grace, Vicar for Priests

November 28, 2005

Fil In Include

Jul In Clarky

Margarett Arrow

Archbishop of Chicago

The Dan Include

Jul In Clarky

Margarett

Margarett

Nov 3 0 2005

Paul L. Golden, C.M., J.C.D. Director

DePaul House 2340 South University Boulevard Suite 402 Denver, Colorado 80210-5405

Tel: 303/698-0458 Fax: 303/777-0468 paul@goldenconsulting.com

Your Eminence,

155 E. Superior Street Chicago, IL 60611

The Reverend Joseph Bennett, a priest of the Archdiocese of Chicago and pastor of Holy Ghost Church, has recently appointed me his canonical consultant. I am enclosing a fully executed mandate of representation. I am also enclosing a copy of my curriculum vitae.

OFFICE OF THE

Two women have brought complaints of sex abuse of minors against Father Bennett. These delicts are alleged to have taken place between 1969-1971. The Office of Professional Responsibility has been investigating the truthfulness of these allegations. The Review Board has considered the evidence gathered to date. Father Bennett absolutely denies these claims and has begun to produce evidence to demonstrate his innocence.

Father Bennett has not had the assistance of a canon lawyer until last week. He has given both written and oral responses to the allegations and has met with the Review Board. However, there are many important questions that have not been resolved and there is exculpatory evidence that has not been presented. I would like to assist Father in presenting this evidence and in posing these questions. This will take some time. On behalf of Father Bennett, I ask Your Eminence not to make a final decision about the truthfulness of the allegations until I have presented a complete response to you.

One of the complainants,	<u> </u>
	Ms.
could well be a classic case of false memor	This

Ms, "remembers" many things that did not happen. She testified said that Father Bennett, as an associate pastor, "presided" over her confirmation and "confirmed" her. She does not apparently remember the Bishop, the ordinary

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. Page Two

minister of confirmation, being present. Ms. remembers" Father Bennett having a birthmark on his back. He does not have such a mark. She "remembers" Father's private quarters being "down the hall" from the kitchen. I will present evidence that demonstrates that these memories are false.
Ms. allegation of abuse by Father has many elements that do not seem true. The place of the abuse, the time of day of the abuse, the number of people involved in and witnessing the abuse are outside the norm for such a crime. She alleges that Father inserted the handle of a communion paten into her rectum. She says it felt like her mother inserting a suppository. This cannot be true. Most models of these patens that I have seen either have a knob on the end or the end is square. This certainly must have been very painful for a young girl, but Ms.
apparently did not remember any such abuse until her sister mentioned it to her.  It seems likely that Ms.  is so concerned about  that she feels it her duty to help  allegations and adding some of her own. I will present evidence that casts doubt on Ms.
In order to fully assist Father Bennett to protect his right to his good reputation and to his privacy, I request that you instruct the Office of Professional Responsibility to forward to me the entire file, including the deliberations of the Review Board. Father does not know what the former Sister to to the investigators when she was interviewed. Also, there is no record that Ms. was contacted. Ms. was contacted that witnessed the abuse.
Father Bennett told me that he has felt your strong support of him during this devastating experience. He appreciates the careful attention you are giving to this case. He is hopeful that you will allow us the time to present more evidence to demonstrate that the allegations are totally false and without merit.
Sincerely,  Paul L. Golden, C.M.  Director

cc: Reverend Joseph Bennett

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

MEMORANDUM

To:

File - PFR-170

From:

Review Board Meeting

Re:

Rev. Joseph Bennett

Date:

November 19, 2005

His monitor Rev. Leonard Dubi accompanied Rev. Joseph Bennett when he addressed the Review Board from 11:15am through 11:45am.

# Holy Ghost Church

700 EAST 170th STREET
SOUTH HOLLAND, ILLINOIS 60473-3498
TELEPHONE (708) 333-7011
FAX (708) 333-1996

November 8, 2005

Leah McCluskey Professional Responsibility Administrator Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

Dear Leah,

Thank you very much for your letter and setting up the meeting for me and the Review Board on November 19, 2005 at 11:00 am. I will be present.

Along with this letter I am enclosing the chart of the dermatologist, the state of the This is the original. I am faxing it to you along with this letter today at 5:10pm. I will bring copies of it to the meeting. I am hoping it will be helpful.

Sincerely,

Rev. Joseph R. Bennett

Cc: Patrick Reardon

Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests

To:

File

From:

Ed Grace

Re:

Joe Bennett

Date:

November 9, 2005

## This A.M. I spoke with Joe

- He intends to be at the 11/19/05 Board Meeting
- Father Emmett Gavin declined to act as canonical advisor (Joe's friend).
- I then spoke with Msgr. Easton of Indianapolis who expressed great reluctance due to workload. In crisis he would assist.
- At Dan Smilanic's suggestion I contacted Msgr. Rich Boss of Detroit to request he act for Joe.
  - left message
  - awaiting attorney's call
  - Msgr. Bass's telephone number: have an office at the Tribunal.)

(He apparently does not

Concerning Joe's 11/19/05 appointment with the Review Board:

- 1. He has seen the dermatologist.
- 2. He has a typewritten report from the dermatologist.
- 3. I suggested points I thought he should make with the Board:
  - a) Accuser spoke of birthmark.
    There is no birthmark
  - b) Accuser spoke of freckles

    Even a child knows that "freckles" are not purplish-blue—
    they are brown.
  - c) Dermatologist characterized "purplish-blue marks as age spots not likely there at the time of the allegation.
- 4. Joe shared with me that his civil attorney felt the Review Board, or more accurately, some members of the Board were hostile to priests.

To:

File

From:

Ed Grace

Re:

Joe Bennett

Date:

Nov. 14, 2005

Today I received a copy of Joe's dermatologist's report.

I called Joe to suggest that he ask the dermatologist for a clarification:

Specifically – since Joe had stated to me that the scrotum marks were/might be aging marks –

Did the doctor have an opinion on whether the spots would have been present years ago at the time of the allegation?

 Secondly, some mark, bigger than a golf ball/smaller than a soft ball was alleged on his back.

Marks on Joe Bennett's back according to the dermatologist report:

- 1. 9cm scar from laminectomy is post alleged abuse
- 2. Otherwise the largest mark on Joe's back is a 2.1-centimeter keratosis only half the size of a golf ball a golf ball is 4.2 cm in diameter according to Google.

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

Antitude.

October 15, 2005

Cardinal Francis George, O.M.I. Archbishop of Chicago 155 E. Superior Street Chicago, Illinois 60611

Dear Cardinal George,

Please be advised that the Professional Responsibility Review Board met on October 15, 2005 and conducted a Review for Cause of allegation of sexual misconduct against Rev. Joseph Bennett pursuant to Article §1104.9 of the Review Process for Continuation of Ministry. Fr. Bennett is an active priest of the Archdiocese of Chicago.

The Board made the recommendation that in light of the information presented, there is reasonable cause to suspect that the sexual abuse of a minor did occur. However, the Board did not reach a determination on all aspects of the allegation. Further, the Board recommended that Fr. Bennett be immediately withdrawn from ministry and that restrictions and monitoring be imposed in accord with Archdiocesan policies and procedures.

If you have any questions, please feel free to contact me at [312] 751-5205.

Singereiy

Cc:

Leah McCluskev

Professional Responsibility Administrator

Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. Edward Grace, Vicar for Priests

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

MEMORANDUM

То:	File – PFR-170			
From;	Review Board Meeting			
Re:	Bennett, Rev. Joseph (Active)/			
Date:	August 20, 2005			
A summary of the discussion from the Professional Responsibility Review Board Meeting on August 20, 2005:				
The Review Board was to conduct a Review for Cause of the allegation made by  The allegation is as follows: Fr. Bennett penetrated Ms.  performed oral sex on Fr. Bennett; mutual masturbation; mutual oral sex involving Fr. Bennett and Sr.  Fr. Bennett penetrated Ms.  witnessed Fr. Bennett and Sr.  having sexual intercourse.				
In light of the information presented, the Board voted 4-3. Due to the fact that there was not a majority vote of at least five members, a recommendation could not be made to Cardinal George. The Board then voted 7-0 that this matter be continued to the next scheduled Review Board meeting for a Review for Cause.				
The Board also requested that PRA attempt to obtain a written consent from Fr. Bennett allowing a Board representative to speak with Dr. in order to clarify his April 2005 physical examination of the accused.				

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 753-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### **MEMORANDUM**

To:

File - PFR-170

From:

Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator

Re:

Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Active]

Date:

November 22, 2005

PRA spoke with Rev. Ralph R. Mollan [Retired] via phone today regarding the continuing investigation of allegation of sexual misconduct against Rev. Joseph Bennett.

At the beginning of the phone conversation today, Fr. Mollan made it clear to PRA that he is hard of hearing. PRA did need to raise her voice and speak slowly and clearly, which seemed to be helpful to Fr. Mollan. He also needed PRA to again clarify for him where she was calling from as well as explaining to him that the Office of Professional Responsibility is an office of the Archdiocese of Chicago.

When asked, Fr. Mollan indicated that he recalls speaking to PRA regarding the aforementioned matter approximately one year ago [see Memorandum in file dated July 8, 2004]. Fr. Mollan then informed PRA that he had provided all of the information that he knew at that time.

PRA expressed appreciation for Fr. Mollan's cooperation in the past and asked if he had time to provide additional information regarding this matter. Fr. Mollan indicated that he did have the time and would answer what he could for PRA.

PRA asked Fr. Mollan if he had a "policy" regarding priests having visitors in their rooms in the rectory while he was pastor of St. John de LaSalle. Fr. Mollan appeared confused by the word "policy." PRA then apploprized for the use of the word policy, and asked him if he recalls giving any instruction to the other priests assigned to St. John de LaSalle regarding having visitors in their private rooms.

Fr. Mollan stated that it has been 25 years since he was assigned to St. John de LaSalle and as a result, was not sure if he did or did not instruct the other priests assigned in regards to visitors in their private quarters. Fr. Mollan then asked if he could "...think

about it for a couple of days..." and then get back to PRA. He suggested that due to the Thanksgiving holiday, he might not contact PRA again until next week.

PRA thanked Fr. Mollan for his time and for his willingness to think about his time as pastor at St. John de LaSalle prior to calling next week.

Fr. Mollan was ordained in 1943 and currently resides as the Bishop Lyne Home in Lemont, Illinois. The main phone number for the facility is

Cc: Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Ministry



Office of Professional Responsibility

P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

November 2, 2005

Rev. Joseph Bennett Holy Ghost Parish 700 E. 170th Street South Holland, IL 60473

Dear Fr. Bennett,

I am writing this letter in regards to the voice mail message that you left for me on November 1, 2005 in regards to the allegations of sexual misconduct made against you by Ms.

I do understand that you have discussed this matter with your civil attorney, Patrick Reardon.

As you know, the aforementioned matters were presented to the independent Review Board for Initial Reviews on June 19, 2004 and March 19, 2005, respectively. As you might recall, I initially requested your responses to the aforementioned allegations on April 29, 2004 and January 6, 2005, respectively. I am grateful that you have requested this opportunity to address the Board and completely respond to the allegations, as this is what was requested of you over one year ago.

Due to the fact that the aforementioned matters have so recently been brought before the independent Review Board for their consideration, you will have the opportunity to address the Board if you wish from 11:00am until 11:30am on Saturday, November 19, 2005. During this time with the Board, you will be asked to present any and all information regarding the aforementioned matters that has not been brought before the Board for their consideration. You are invited to have anyone you wish accompany you.

Fr. Bennett, I ask that you notify me no later than November 9, 2005 if you wish to appear before the Board on the aforementioned date. If I do not receive any response from you by November 9<sup>th</sup>, I will assume that you do not wish to appear before the Board.

If you have any questions, please contact me at [312] 751-5205.

Sincerely

Leah McCluskey

Professional Responsibility Administrator

Cc:

Patrick Reardon, Civil Attorney

Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests

Voice Mail from Leoh

- My hot about the Confrome

Reading of Dr. I exam toles

r, all the Boardness

- Here is no need to led

Termination for

to Speak with Dr.

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

MEMORANDUM

To:

File - PFR-170

From:

Laura A. Neri-Palomino

Re:

Bennett, Rev. Joseph (Active)/

Date:

July 16, 2005

A summary of the discussion from the Professional Responsibility Review Board Meeting on July 16, 2005:

The Review Board was to conduct a Review for Cause regarding the allegation made by
The allegation is as follows: Fr. Bennett exposed himself and then instructed Ms.
to perform oral sex on him.

In a 7-0 vote, the Board unanimously agreed to postpone the Review for Cause of this matter until the scheduled August 20, 2005 meeting until the following information could be obtained/determined by PRA:

- That PRA speak with Rev. Edward Grace, Vicar for Priests, regarding the need for clarification on Dr. Koeller's report of his physical examination of Fr. Bennett. Specifically, to determine if Dr. Koeller noted a birthmark on the back of Fr. Bennett during his exam or not. PRA will ask Fr. Grace if he would prefer to speak with Dr. Koeller regarding the report or if he feels that it is appropriate for Dr. Domeena Renshaw to discuss the matter with Dr. Koeller on behalf of the Review Board. Dr. Renshaw works with Dr. Koeller at Loyola.
- That PRA check with Fr. Grace to determine if Rev. Leonard Dubi is currently on sabbatical or not. Fr. Dubi is Fr. Bennett's identified monitor.

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### **MEMORANDUM**

To:

File - PFR-170

From:

Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator

Re:

Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Active]

Date:

June 2, 2005

As requested by the independent Review Board, PRA reviewed Rev. Joseph Bennett's respective files in the Chancellor's Office and the Vicar for Priests Office. This request was made by the Board in connection with Ms. allegation of sexual abuse against Fr. Bennett.

As of the file review that took place on April 20, 2005, PRA noted nothing out of the ordinary in Fr. Bennett's file kept in the Chancellor's Office. There were many documents praising Fr. Bennett's work as a priest and a chaplain at Cook County Jail. There was also documentation present pertaining to Fr. Bennett's appointment as a Dean of the Archdiocese of Chicago.

Upon PRA's review of Fr. Bennett's file in the Vicar for Priests Office, there was documentation pertaining to an accusation of financial mismanagement of funds by a parishioner/former employee of St. Agnes. The letter from the parishioner/former employee of St. Agnes was dated June 1, 2000. In this same letter, the author refers to a time period of financial difficulties at Our Lady of Fatima between 1991 and 1997 when Fr. Bennett was pastor. Our Lady of Fatima was a parish formed with the merge of St. Agnes and St. Joseph & Anne.

Cc: Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board Rev. James Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Ministry



VICAR FOR PRIESTS
645 NORTH MICHIGAN AVENUE, SUITE 543
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS 60611

#### **MEMORANDUM**

To: Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator

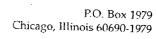
From: Rev. James T. Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests

Date: April 5, 2005

Re: Bennett, Joseph (Review Board Meeting, 3/19/05)

It was the Review Board's recommendation that Father Bennett undergo a physical examination, the choice of doctor to be made by the Vicar for Priests. Dr. who practices medicine at Loyola Medical Center, will conduct the physical exam at a time arranged between him and Father Bennett. Regarding the recommendation of the Review Board that Father Bennett be monitored. until the end of the Review Board process concerning the alleged victims, by someone other than Father Len Dubi, both Cardinal George and Rev. George Rassas, Vicar General, withdrew consent from this proposal when I consulted with them. They did not support the Review Board's recommendation that either Rev. Thomas Cima or Rev. Thomas Cabala serve as Father Bennett's monitor. Neither Father Cima nor Father Cabala live near him and they rarely see Father Bennett. Both Cardinal George and Father Rassas are in agreement that Father Dubi would be the best monitor because he himself continues to be in the tenets of this program is the pledge to tell the truth to which Father Dubi earnestly commits himself. Furthermore, Father Bennett and Father Dubi spend days off together Father Dubi contacts Father Bennett on a daily basis. together. For these reasons, Father Dubi would probably be the best monitor for Father

Office of Professional Responsibility



(312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

**MEMORANDUM** 

To:

File - PFR-170

From:

Review Board Meeting

Re:

Bennett, Joseph (Active)

Date:

March 29, 2005

A summary of the discussion from the Review Board Meeting on Saturday, March 19, 2005:

The Review Board conducted an Initial Review regarding the allegation made by The claim is as follows: Fr. Bennett exposed himself to Ms. ; Fr. Bennett instructed Ms. to perform oral sex on him.

In a 8-0 vote, in light of the information presented, the Board determined that this matter warrants additional investigation. The Board also requested that PRA complete the following tasks:

- That PRA contact Sr. 's order and ask for her assignment history as well as the reason as to why she left the order.
- That PRA attempt to determine if Sr. was known as "the singing nun."
- That PRA request to meet with Sr. in person.
- That PRA review Fr. Bennett's file in the Vicar for Priests and the Chancellor's offices.
- That Fr. Bennett is asked to undergo a physical examination by a doctor of the choice of the Vicar
- That Fr. Bennett is monitored until the end of the Review Board process.
- That Fr. Bennett's monitor is either Rev. Thomas Simma or Rev. Thomas Cabala and not Rev.

State of Illinois	)
	) ss.
County of Cook	)

#### **AFFIDAVIT**

On affirmation and oath the affiant,		Doctor of
Osteopathy,	, sta	ates the following:

- 1. I have been the personal physician of Father Joseph Bennett for approximately thirty-seven (37) years.
- 2. During those thirty-seven years I have performed physical examinations on Joseph Bennett on at least an annual basis.
- 3. In more recent years I have seen and examined Father Bennett more frequently to monitor diabetes related conditions, high blood pressure and cholesterol; these examinations have been approximately every two months.
- 4. In the course of these medical examinations I have personally examined the anatomy of Father Joseph Bennett.
- 5. I state unconditionally that Father Joseph Bennett has no birthmark on the back or front of his body, and more specifically, no mark that is bigger than a golf ball and smaller that a softball on his lower back.
- 6. I further state that Father Joseph Bennett has no freckles on either of his testicles.

The above observations discussed in paragraphs 5 and 6 have been true of 7. Father Joseph Bennett during the entire time I have been his physician.

FURTHER AFFIANT SAYETH NAUGHT.

Date

SIGNED AND AFFIRMED to before me on 26 day of Mky, 2004

Notary Public &

OFFICIAL SEAL **ROSEMARY MAGGIO** Notary Public, State of Illinois My Commission Expires 6/30/04

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

#### MEMORANDUM

To:

File - PFR-170

From:

Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator

Re:

REV. JOSEPH BENNETT'S [ACTIVE] RESPONSE TO ALLECATION OF SEXUAL MISCONDUCT MADE BY

Date:

February 1, 2005

Date of Meeting:

January 6, 2005

Time of Meeting: 12:00pm

Present at Meeting

Rev. Joseph Bennett

Rev. Leonard Dubi, friend of Fr. Bennett

Ms. Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility

Rev. James T. Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests

Face-to-Face Meeting

Rev. James T. Kaczorowski and PRA traveled to Holy Family Villa to meet with Rev. Joseph Bennett. Frs. Kaczorowski and Bennett arranged the meeting date and place, as all involved parties were to be at Holy Family Villa that day for another appointment. Fr. Kaczorowski and PRA met with Fr. Bennett and Rev. Leonard Dubi in an unoccupied room in the nursing facility.

Fr. Bennett was provided with a copy of Ms. made against him. It was agreed that PRA would forward a copy of allegation of sexual misconduct to Mr. Patrick Reardon, Fr. Bennett's civil attorney. allegation

PRA proceeded by reading in its entirety. Upon completing the reading of the allegation, PRA informed Fr. Bennett that if allegation of sexual misconduct against Fr. Bennett he did not feel comfortable, he would not be expected to make an initial response to the allegation without Mr. Reardon present. Fr. Bennett then indicated to PRA and Fr. Kaczorowski that he felt "okay" to respond to the allegation at that point in time.

RESPONSE – PFR-170 January 6, 2005 Page 2

Fr. Bennett stated that Ms. allegation against him is false. Further, he stated that he does not recall providing Ms. with confirmation instruction as stated in her allegation. As per Fr. Bennett, his bedroom at St. John Baptist de LaSalle overlooked 102<sup>nd</sup> Street and that Rev. [Ralph] Mollan's bedroom overlooked King Drive. Fr. Bennett stated that Fr. Mollan was the pastor at the time and that the only occasion that he would be in the pastor's bedroom was when he [Fr. Mollan] called a staff meeting. He added that there was no way that he would have been able to bring anyone to his room, as that was Fr. Mollan's policy. According to the Archdiocesan Directory, Fr. Mollan was ordained in 1943 and is now retired and resides at Fr. Bennett also spoke of the housekeeper at St. John Baptist de LaSalle who was mentioned by Ms. in her allegation. As per Fr. Bennett, Ms. would have never let or her sisters back into his bedroom. He stated that he was surprised by Ms. allegation against him. Fr. Bennett does remember Ms. parents and recalls that he never saw the children and/or her siblings] without their mother. Other than the noted memory, Fr. Bennett stated that he does not remember Ms. stated that his heart goes out to Ms. family very well. Fr. Bennett then and her family. At this point in the meeting, Fr. Kaczorowski brought up the point that Fr. Bennett is not under a monitoring protocol, as suggested by Ms. Fr. Kaczorowski then stated that Fr. Bennett was only monitored on one occasion in the past, but no longer. Referring back to Ms. allegation, Fr. Bennett clarified that "Fr. Ted" was not a priest at St. John de LaSalle, but that he was a permanent deacon. Fr. Bennett added that "Fr. Ted" recently passed away. As per Fr. Bennett, there were no other priests assigned to St. John de LaSalle except for him and Fr. Mollan. Fr. Bennett then spoke of Rev. [Francis Q.] Frank Kub who was only at St. John de LaSalle for one year. He suggested that possibly Ms. recollection of a "Fr. Ted" might have been Fr. Kub. According to Archdiocesan Archives, Fr. Kub was assigned to St. John Baptist de LaSalle from 1965 through January 6, 1969. Fr. Bennett was assigned to St. John Baptist de LaSalle from May 16, 1966 through June 15, 1973. Fr. Kub was ordained in 1965 and is currently serving his third term as pastor of St. Speaking of Ms. mother's funeral, Fr. Bennett stated that he did not attend the mass, as he was no longer a priest of the parish [where the funeral took place]. Fr. Bennett noted was not upset or angry with him over him not celebrating her mother's funeral mass. He then described Ms. mother as "an exemplary woman" who never let her children out of her sight. Fr. Bennett stated that he absolutely denies Ms. remember having any separate or specific conversations with Ms. allegation against him. He does not

RESPONSE – PFR-170 January 6, 2005 Page 3

siblings. He only remembers "the kids [mother. As per Fr. Bennett, the only time that he we with when he would give her a ride there.	and her siblings?" being with their family home was
Fr. Bennett does recall having Ms. of St. John de LaSalle rectory. He feels that he might rectory and said hello to Ms.  Fr. Bennett then estimated that he might have been in two occasions when he provided with a ride the	Ms. family be an armity be a second family be a sec
PRA and Fr. Kaczorowski thanked Fr. Bennett for his allegations. It was agreed that PRA would forward a based upon the January 6, 2005 meeting. Fr. Bennett corrections necessary prior to returning it to PRA.	s time and his response to Ms.
Rev. Joseph Bennett	Date
Leah McCluskey, Administrator	3/9/05 Date
Rev. James Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests	3 - 10 -05 Date

#### Victim Statement Abstract

This abstract replaces the summary prepared by Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator for the Archdiocese of Chicago's Office of Professional Responsibility, of Victim DO's statement, given to Ms. McCluskey on August 31, 2004, formalizing her allegation of abuse against Rev. Joseph Bennett. The alleged abuse consisted of Fr. Bennett forcing Victim DO to perform oral sex on his. The alleged abuse occurred in the rectory of St. John Baptist de LaSalle parish in approximately 1969-1970. The alleged abuse occurred began when Victim DO was approximately 12-13 years old and ended when she began attending high school. Victim DO recalls that Fr. Bennett told her not to tell anyone about the sexual abuse.

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

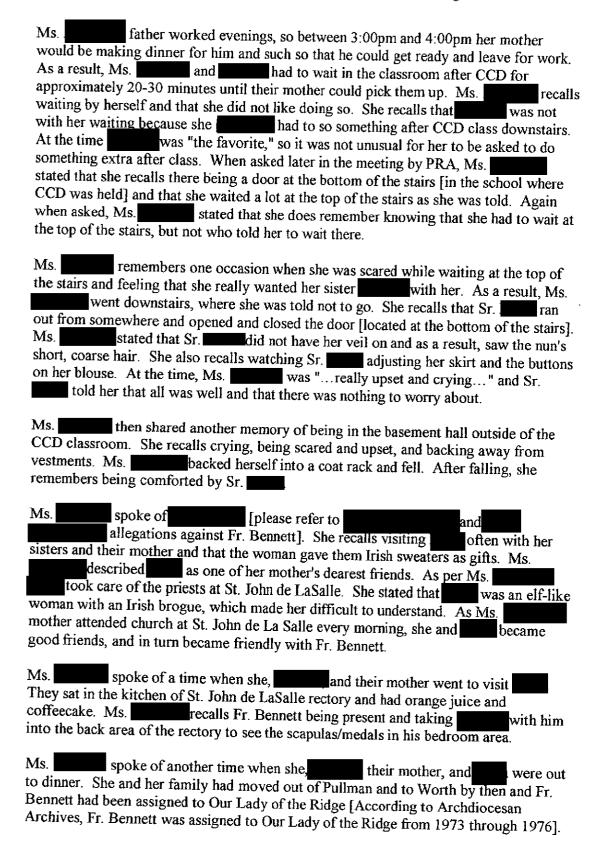
(312) 751-5205

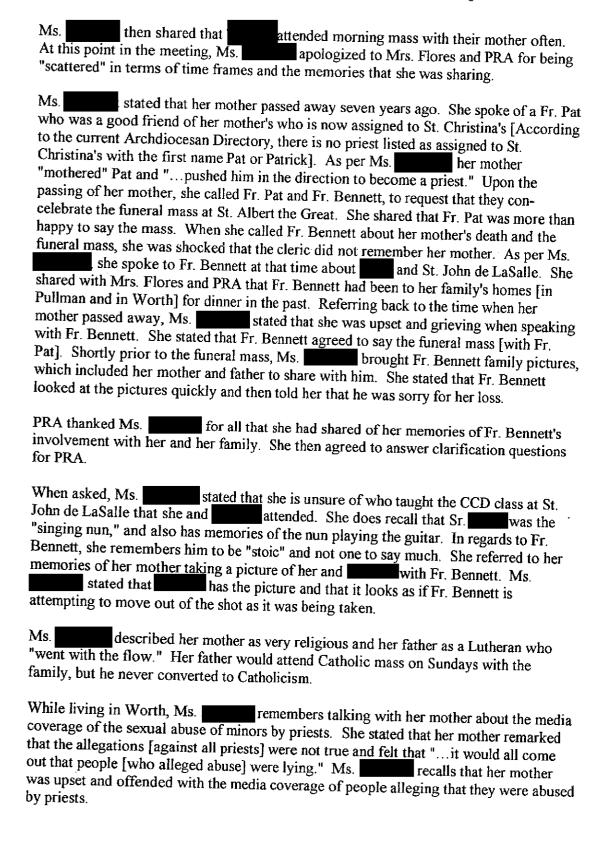
FaxRECERVED

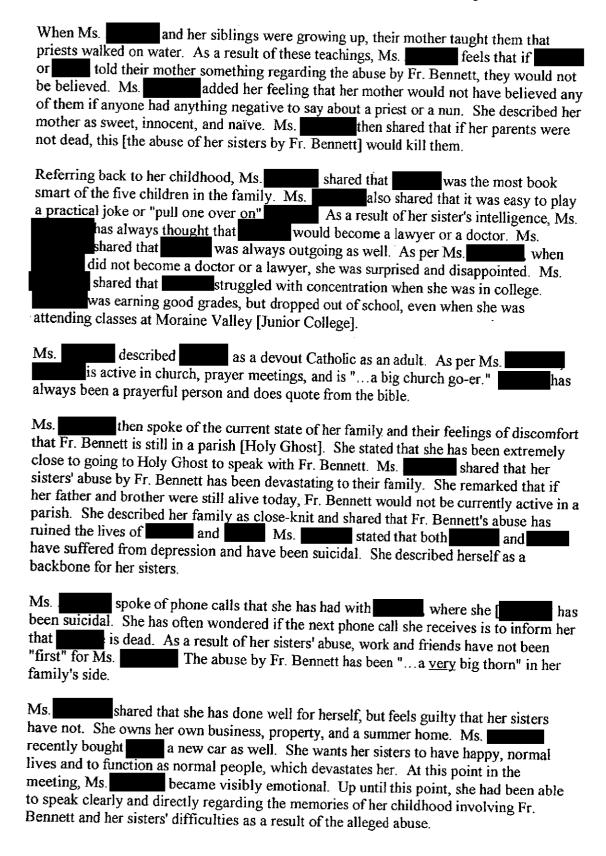
#### **MEMORANDUM**

NOV 1 6 2004

To:	File – PFR-170	ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO OFFICE OF PROFESSIONAL RESPONSIBILITY ·
From:	Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator	
Re:	Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Active]/	
Date:	November 3, 2004	
september 7, allegations of	Mayra Flores of Assistance Ministry met with Ms. 2004 regarding her sisters' and sexual misconduct against Rev. Joseph Bennett. As requested meeting took place at her hair salon ago.	on d by Ms.
the Office of I Minors: Polic Determination	Professional Responsibility, as well as a copy of §1100 Sexual ries for Education, Prevention, Assistance to Victims and Process of Fitness for Ministry. Ms. was then asked to begin comfortable sharing her memories of her sisters and Fr. Benne	Abuse of redures for in wherever
Ms. a "bystander" and by the cleric.	began by stating that at this point in time, her recollections are during the time period that Fr. Bennett allegedly abused her of She does not have any memories at this time of herself	e that she was lder sisters being abused
years old at the school one year painfully shy a Communion c	which took place at St. John de LaSalle. She was between sever time. Ms. shared that her mother held her sister could be with her in class. As per Ms. as a child and her mother felt that being in the same F	back in she was irst







Memo to File - PFR-170 November 3, 2004 Page 5

Msstated that the past year has been very difficult and that "pieces of the puzzle" have been coming together. She shared that she is fearful that she may have a "weird" memory [involving Fr. Bennett], but does not think that she will.		
PRA thanked Ms for sharing all that she had regarding Fr. Bennett and her sisters, and		
Ms. may be reached at the following:		
Least McCluskey, Administrator  11/16/04  Date		
Mayra Flores, Assistance Ministry  Date		
Cc: Review Board Members Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board Rev. James Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Ministry		

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

#### MEMORANDUM

TO: Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Ministry

✓ Rev. James Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests

Jimmy Lago, Chancellor

Leah McCluskey, Office of Professional Responsibility

John O'Malley, Legal Services

Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Archbishop's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests

INP

FROM:

Laura Neri-Palomino, Administrative Assistant

Office of Professional Responsibility

DATE:

July 30, 2004

RE:

[PFR-170]Bennett, Rev. Joseph (Active)

Attached is a copy of a new allegation received by this office on 3/2/04. We are opening a file and Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator will begin the Review Process by attempting to arrange an interview with Please advise this office of any information you may have in your files regarding Bennett, Rev. Joseph

It is extremely important that you forward copies of any and all documentation pertinent to this case to this office within 5 business days of receipt of this memo to ensure that the investigation of this matter be properly handled.

Thank you.

Attachment

cc: Most Rev. Edwin M. Conway



Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

#### **MEMORANDUM**

To:	File – PFR-170
From:	Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator
Re:	Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Active]/
Date:	July 8, 2004
" Fr. M	d Rev. Ralph R. Mollan [Retired] via phone on July 7, 2004 regarding Ms. allegation of sexual misconduct against Rev. Joseph Bennett and "Sr. follan was ordained in 1943 and currently resides at the Bishop Lyne as pastor of St. John de LaSalle at the time of the alleged abuse of r. Bennett and Sr.
to be repeated	ng the phone conversation, Fr. Mollan requested certain statements by PRA as a result of his apparent difficulty of hearing. However it was clear that mprehended all that was discussed.
of Ms. he was pastor Ms. was never a classigned to St	d to Fr. Mollan that he was contacted as a result of an ongoing investigation allegation against Fr. Bennett and Sr. Fr. Mollan indicated that of St. John de LaSalle in the late 1960s and early 1970s as identified by in her allegation. He stated that he does know Fr. Bennett and that "there harge [of misconduct]" against Fr. Bennett when the two clerics were a John de LaSalle. Fr. Mollan added that he is also not aware of any current sconduct against Fr. Bennett.
Sr. He Sisters of Not Mary Benedic Fr. Mollan if I Mollan stated	by PRA, Fr. Mollan stated that he does not remember a nun by the name of e identified the nuns assigned to St. John de LaSalle at the time as School re Dame. As per Fr. Mollan, many of the nuns took names such as "Sr. et," but again stated that he did not remember a Sr. PRA then asked he recalled any nuns who played the guitar while at St. John de LaSalle. Fr. that he does not remember any nuns playing guitar at St. John de LaSalle r assignment of his.
	on purposes, PRA then asked Fr. Mollan if he recalled any inappropriate ne part of Fr. Bennett. Fr. Mollan stated that he does not recall any

Memo to File – PFR-170 July 8, 2004 Page 2

inappropriate behavior by Fr. Bennett and remembers the cleric as a "steady, good priest."

Fr. Mollan then asked if PRA knew the name of the principal at St. John de LaSalle at the time. PRA informed him that Ms. identified the principal as Sr. Dorothy. Fr. Mollan confirmed that Sr. Dorothy was the principal along with his feeling that she is still alive.

PRA thanked Fr. Mollan for his assistance and cooperation with this matter. Fr. Mollan stated that he would keep this matter confidential and would not discuss it with anyone.

Cc: Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board Lay Advisory Group
Rev. James Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests
Sr. Joan McGlinchey, Office for Religious
Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Mininstry

Office of Professional Responsibility

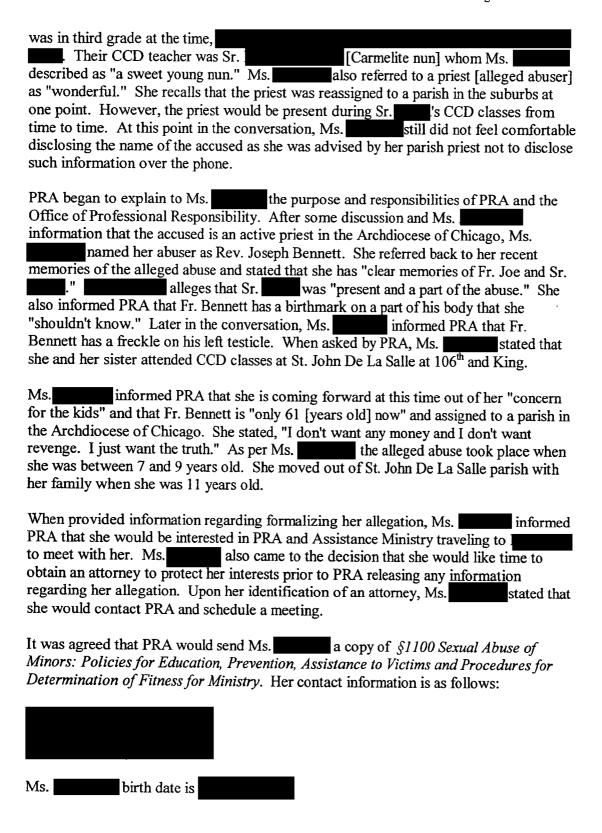
· To:

P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

#### **MEMORANDUM**

To:	File - PFR-170
From:	Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator
Re:	Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Active]
Date:	December 19, 2003
allegation of sethe initial photonor was she in conversation a misconduct, M. Ms. [to follow] unto messages from the allegation a has y	tending of providing PRA with the name of the accused. After some nd an explanation of the process of formalizing an allegation of sexual
spoken with a Fr. Bennett. A	one conversation on December 3, Ms. informed PRA that she had parish priest in her home state of regarding her allegation against as per Ms. she sought advice from her priest as to how she should essing the alleged past abuse and he advised her to contact the Archdiocese
Ms.	stated that she is 43 years old and
mentioned the Chicago. Duri her church and this time that I The memories	She fact that she "had a great childhood" and grew up on the south side of ing 2003 Ms. had participated in a women's' prayer group through began to "clean house" as directed by the leader of the group. It was at began to experience "memories that didn't make any sense." were of her grammar school years, when she was approximately eight in CCD classes prior to her First Communion. As per Ms.



Memo to File - PFR-170 December 19, 2003 Page 3

Ms. \_\_\_\_\_ contacted this office on December 17, 2003 and left a message approving the release of her name and information regarding her allegation of sexual misconduct against Fr. Bennett. She informed PRA that she continues to seek an attorney and will contact PRA when she has found an attorney and is ready to schedule a meeting. Ms. \_\_\_\_\_\_ has memories of misconduct involving Fr. Bennett and Sr. \_\_\_\_\_\_ As per \_\_\_\_\_\_\_, her sister \_\_\_\_\_\_ may be interested in coming forward as well. Ms. \_\_\_\_\_\_ left the following contact numbers and requested a return call from PRA.



Office of Professional Responsibility

P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

July 2, 2004

Rev. Joseph Bennett C/o Mr. Patrick Reardon 221 N. LaSalle Street Suite 1938 Chicago, IL 60601 Mental Health

Dear Fr. Bennett,

I am writing this letter on behalf of the Professional Responsibility Review Board regarding Ms. allegation of sexual misconduct against you.

In light of the information presented, the Review Board has requested that you participate in a psychological evaluation. If you are in agreement with the Review Board's request, Rev. James T. Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests would be able to assist with making the necessary arrangements. I ask that you respond to this letter in writing with your decision.

If you have any questions, please feel free to contact me at [312] 751-5205. As you know, you may also reach Fr. Kaczorowski at [312] 642-1837.

Sincerely

Leah McCluskey

Professional Responsibility Administrator

Cc: Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. James Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests

Rev. Joseph Bennett

Office of the Archbishop

Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

February 23, 2004

#### Dear Father Bennett:

In light of the recommendation of the Diocesan Priests' Placement Board, which reflects the endorsement of your Episcopal Vicar and Dean, I am pleased to appoint you to serve a second term as Pastor of Holy Ghost in South Holland, commencing July 1, 2003, the date your previous term ended. Your term of office will be for an additional six years, but will officially remain in effect until you are reappointed or transferred or your successor is named.

The support you have received for this reappointment is an indication of the fine pastoral leadership you have rendered to the people of Holy Ghost parish as you have proclaimed the Gospel message through your time and effort these past six years.

Joe, it is my hope that this will be a time of renewal for you personally as you continue to offer your priestly gifts with the people of God who have been entrusted to your care.

Fraternally yours in Christ,

Francis Cardinal George O.M.I.

ali kur

Archbishop of Chicago

Ecclesiastical Notary

Reverend Joseph R. Bennett Holy Ghost Parish 700 E 170<sup>th</sup> St South Holland, IL 60473

#### PATRICK G. REARDON

ATTORNEY AND COUNSELOR AT LAW **SUITE 1938** 221 NORTH LASALLE STREET CHICAGO, ILLINOIS 60601

> AREA CODE 312 372-5716

May 2, 2003

Rev. James Kazorowski Vicar for Priests 645 N. Michigan Ave. Chicago, IL 60602

Dear Rev. Kazorowski,

Enclosed please find an update statement of the legal fees regarding the representation of

Joe Bennett and a copy of the first bill which is currently outstanding.

Sincerely,

Patrick G. Reardon

Statementa sent to legal office for payment 5/1/03

PGR/bi Encl.:

**AOC 000310** 

# BILL FOR LEGAL SERVICES ON BEHALF OF JOE BENNETT, DEFENDANT PATRICK G. REARDON, ATTORNEY

Legal Fee:

\$175.00 Per Hour

Hours:

2 hours

Total Amount due:

\$350.00

Date	Description	
4/18/03	Review file, draft letter to PFR	Time
4/26/03	Meet with PFRA to review additional information relating to accusation	1.0
Total	>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>	2.0

PATRICK G. REARDON
ATTORNEY AND COUNSELOR AT LAW
SUITE 1938
221 NORTH LASALLE STREET
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS 60601

AREA CODE 312 372-5716

February 13, 2003

Rev. James Kazorowski Vicar for Priests 645 N. Michigan Ave. Chicago, IL 60602

Dear Rev. Kazorowski,

Enclosed please find an update statement of the legal fees regarding the representation of Joe Bennett.

Sincerely

Patrick G. Reardon

PGR/bi Encl.: (1)

## BILL FOR LEGAL SERVICES ON BEHALF OF JOE BENNETT, DEFENDANT PATRICK G. REARDON, ATTORNEY

Legal Fee:

\$175.00 Per Hour

Hours to date:

4.7 hours

Total Amount due:

\$822.50

Date	Description	Time
12/17/02	Meet with Review Board Administrator at office of Vicar for priests	1.2
12/30/02	Calls with client regarding response	.5
1/3/03	Meet with client to draft response to Review Board	2.0
1/7/03	Prepare final draft and fax response to PFRB Leah McCluskey and mailed hard copy	1.0
Total	>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>	4.7



Office of Professional Fitness Review



Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

To:

File-PFR-170

From:

Professional Fitness Review Board Minutes

Re:

Bennett, Joseph (Active)

Date:

April 26, 2003

A summary of the discussion from the Professional Fitness Review Board Meeting on April 26, 2003:

The Review Board conducted a Second Stage Review regarding the allegation of . The claim is as follows: fondling over and under clothes by JB; oral sex.

In a unanimous 7-0 vote, the Review Board determined that there is no reasonable cause to suspect that misconduct did occur.

Office of Professional Fitness Review

Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

February 14, 2003

Rev. Joseph Bennetta C/o Patrick Reardon 221 N. LaSalle Street Suite 1938 Chicago, Illinois 60601

Dear Fr. Bennett,

Please be advised that the Professional Fitness Review Board met on January 11, 2003 and conducted a First Stage Review regarding allegation of sexual misconduct against you pursuant to Article §1104.08 of the Review Process for Continuation of Ministry.

The Board has determined that it has insufficient information at this time to make a finding, and has asked me to seek some additional information. The Cardinal has accepted this determination. As requested by the Board, I have requested to speak with again about his allegation. I will then contact Fr. Kaczorowski to schedule an another meeting with you if there is any additional information that I would need to present to you. The Board feels that the additional information would benefit its ability to make its recommendations to the Cardinal. I do appreciate the fact that this process has been emotionally trying to this point, and I ask for your understanding of the Board's request for us to speak again.

I will be following up with you about this matter within about 10 business days from the date of this letter. If you have questions or concerns prior to my contacting you, please feel free to call me at 312.751.5205. Also, please know that Rev. James Kaczorowski continues to be available to you. You can reach him at 312.642.1837.

Sincerely,

Lean McCluskey

Professional Fitness Review Administrator

Cc: Bishop-Elect Thomas J. Paprocki, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. James Kaczorowski, Vicar for Priests

John O'Malley, Legal Services

## Holy Ghost Church

700 EAST 170TH STREET
SOUTH HOLLAND, ILLINOIS 60473
TELEPHONE (708) 333-7011

February 9, 2003

Rev. James T. Kaczorowski Vicar for Priests' Office 645 North Michigan Avenue Chicago, Illinois 60611

Dear Jim,

As per our telephone conversation of several weeks ago, I am giving you the information of vacation reservations which Len Dubi and I have made for the two weeks of February 15 through March 1.

We are traveling on Aeromexico Airlines and staying at Royal Sunset Club in Cancun, Mexico. The telephone number is (1998) 881-4500. Rather than put down other details in this note, I enclose copies of the Confirmacion Vacacional.

I hope these plans are OK with you. Thank you very much for all your support and prayers.

In Christ, Dre Bennels

January 6, 2002

## RESPONSE OF FATHER JOSEPH BENNETT TO ACCUSATIONS OF AS READ BY LEAH McCLUSKEY

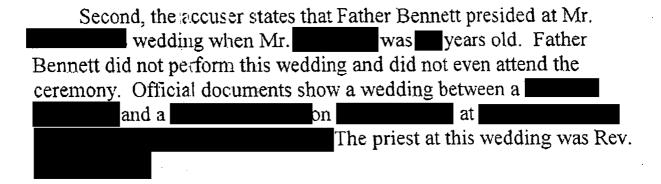
On Tuesday, December 17, 2002, Father Joseph Bennett appeared at the office of the Vicar for Priests to meet with Leah McCluskey and Father Kaczorowski. Ms. McCluskey read a report of an interview with a ccusing Father Bennett of certain acts of sexual misconduct alleged to have occurred over 25 years ago. Father Bennett denies these accusations.

Father Bennett deplores the fact that he is now in the position of attempting to defend himself from accusations so remote in time that memories fade and facts are difficult to establish. Nevertheless, Father Bennett wishes to point out some of the factual inaccuracies evident in the reported accusation. In exposing these untruths, Father Bennett intends no uncharitable "attack" on his accuser. He feels he must do so in the interest of the truth and in the preservation of his reputation.

First, the accuser states that in the summer of 1976 he was a minor working at Our Lady of the Ridge Parish . He states that it was during this summer work that he was in a rectory room at Our Lady of the Ridge of Father Bennett where certain acts of misconduct occurred. In denying these accusations of misconduct, Father Bennett further points out that he did not reside at Our Lady of

the Ridge Parish during the summer of 1976. In the spring and summer of 1976, Father Bennett was assigned and resided at the parish of St. Joseph and St. Anne, 2751 W. 38th Place, Chicago, IL 60632. He had finished his term at Our Lady of the Ridge in January, 1976. These assignments are verified by records of the Archdiocese Personnel Board. Father Bennett is morally certain that the never visited Father Bennett in his personal rooms at Our Lady of the Ridge Parish or at St. Joseph and St. Anne Church.

ULIUIIZUUS IZ:45 PAA SIEUUVULUU



Third, the accuser states that while a minor he went to Father Bennett's office at the Cook County Jail to carry out some materials. Father Bennett has no memory of any such occasion. Father Bennett served as a Catholic chaplain of the Cook County Department of Corrections for several years. His office was in the PACE Institute section of Division I of the jail facility. This area was reached by going through locked inmate cellblocks. The passage of time has made it impossible to provide any witnesses or documentation. However, based upon his years of experience at the facility, Father believes it to be extremely unlikely that a minor would have been permitted to pass through the areas of the jail necessary to reach his office.

Father Bennett remembers and his mother. He believes he was instrumental in introducing them to the Catholic Faith. Father Bennett remembers his relationship to and to his mother as being cordial and friendly. He can offer no reason to explain why would make such an accusation. Nor can he explain

the timing of such an accusation regarding conduct alleged to have occurred so many years ago.

Father Bennett submits that for 37 years he has faithfully served as a priest of the Chicago Archdiocese as an associate pastor, pastor, chaplain, since his ordination in April, 1966. He makes no claim of perfection and humbly acknowledges his imperfect human nature. Nevertheless, with the help of God's grace he feels that despite this false accusation he is professionally fit to continue his service to his Church and to God's people.

Reverend Joseph Bennett

Patrick G. Reardon

Attorney and Counselor at Law

<sup>1</sup> 221. N. LaSalle - 1938

Chicago, Illinois

312-372-5716

Aguarda de la Carta de Carta d

#### Victim Statement Abstract

This abstract replaces the summary prepared by Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator for the Archdiocese of Chicago's Office of Professional Responsibility, of Victim DP's attorney's statement, given to Ms. McCluskey on November 25, 2002, after Victim DP formalized his allegation of abuse against Rev. Joseph Bennett. Victim DP's attorney spoke regarding the veracity of Victim DP's claims and the effect the alleged abuse had on Victim DP.

#### Victim Statement Abstract

This abstract replaces the summary prepared by Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator for the Archdiocese of Chicago's Office of Professional Responsibility, of Victim DP's statement, given to Ms. McCluskey on November 25, 2002, formalizing his allegation of abuse against Rev. Joseph Bennett. The alleged abuse began as brief touching of his genitals, and Fr. Bennett soon progressed to fondling, masturbating and performing oral sex on Victim DP. According to Victim DP he was abused on approximately 25 occasions over a period of three years. The alleged abuse occurred at the Our Lady of the Ridge parish rectory when Victim DP was between 15 and 17 years old between 1976-1979.

#### Law Offices

#### THOMAS J. FLEISCHMANN



& Associates

THOMAS J. FLEISCHMANN

473 DUNHAM ROAD
SUITE 200
ST. CHARLES, ILLINOIS 60174

(630) 584-5555 FAX (630) 584-9868 EMAIL TJFLEISCH@AOL.COM

November 12, 2002

Ms. Leah McCluskey Acting Fitness Review Administrator Office of Professional Fitness Review The Archdiocese of Chicago 676 North St. Clair Suite 1910 Chicago, Illinois 60611

Mr. James A. Seritella Burke, Warren, MacKay & Seritella, P.C. 22nd Floor IBM Plaza 330 North Wabash Avenue Chicago, Illinois 60611-3607



Re:	and Rev. Joseph Bennett
Dear Ms. McCluskey and Mr. Seritella:	
As I mentioned to Ms. McCluskey, r discuss this matter with whomever the Ar you will only interview my client once. Th colleagues wishes to attend and interview	chdiocese deems appropriate. However, terefore, Jim if you or one of your
By way of background, one of eight sons and one daughter of He currently resides at His social security number is number is He is current	was born on He is and

Enclosed is the report of the polygraph examination conducted by Steven Kirby. It is my understanding that Mr. Kirby conducts polygraph examinations for

Ms. Leah McCluskey Mr. James A. Seritella November 12, 2002 Page 2

the Joliet Diocese. The report states many of the facts of the case. Additionally, during the time Father Bennett was "seeing" my client, Father Bennett was also the chaplain for the Cook County Jail. According to Father Bennett, one of the individuals he "counseled" was John Wayne Gacy.

After you review the facts, please contact me to arrange for the interview.

Very truly yours,

Thomas J. Fleischmann

em

Enclosure

cc: w/enclosure

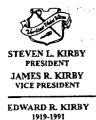
#### EDWARD R. KIRBY & ASSOCIATES, INC.

# PROFESSIONAL INVESTIGATORS 783 N. YORK ROAD ELMHURST, ILLINOIS 60126-1313

PHONE (630) 941 - 1700

FAX (630) 941 - 1750

www.kirbvinvestigations.com



October 14, 2002

Kevin M. Read John J. Murray Jill M. Longmire Kay M. Hall

Dorothy V. McGuire

To: Thomas J. Fleischmann, Esq. 437 Dunham Road Suite 200 St. Charles IL 60174

On Monday, October 14, 2002 voluntarily submitted himself for a polygraph examination to investigate the truthfulness of his allegations that in the mid 1970s he was sexually abused by a priest of the Archdiocese of Chicago, whom the subject identified as Father Joseph Bennett.

Prior to the examination, the subject signed a form agreeing to submit to the examination and allowing the results of the examination to be released to Thomas J. Fleischmann and anyone else Mr. Fleischmann might designate. He also released all parties to the examination from any resulting liability. A copy of that document is retained in the investigative file in this case.

During the subject's pretest interview, he stated that he first met Father Bennett in 1976 when he was about 15 years of age. The subject said that he met Father Bennett when the subject's mother was converting to the Catholic faith. According to the subject, Father Bennett became friends of the family and invited the subject to the parish rectory to do yard work. At that time, Father Bennett was assigned to Our Lady of the Ridge in Chicago Ridge IL.

The subject stated that the first time he was subjected to any type of sexual activity with Father Bennett was on a summer day when he was sunburned. The subject stated that Father Bennett started to rub lotion on his back and then began to rub the subject's genital area. The subject said that a couple of weeks later Father Bennett took the subject to his living quarters in the rectory and performed oral sex on the subject. According to the subject, this type of activity continued to take place over a three-year period on at least twenty-five occasions. The subject stated that the sexual encounters continued at two other parishes, St. Joseph and St. Anne's near 39<sup>th</sup> & California, in Chicago and at a church located around 111<sup>th</sup> & Central Park. According to the subject, sexual encounters occurred about 90% of the time he visited Father Bennett.

The subject denied that he ever performed oral sex on Father Bennett and denied that the two ever engaged in intercourse. In fact, the subject stated that he never saw Father Bennett unclothed. According to the subject, the extent of the sexual activity was Father Bennett fondling and performing oral sex on the subject.

The subject denied ever engaging in any other homosexual activity at any other time in his life, or with any other person.

The subject alleged that Father Bennett gave him money on several occasions, including paying in part for a senior trip on a cruise ship to St. Thomas. The subject also alleged that Father Bennett offered him alcohol (beer) and showed him pornography, both print and video/movies prior to the sexual encounters.

The subject stated that his brother has alleged that Father Bennett fondled him denied any other sexual activity with Father Bennett. The subject stated that Father Bennett also intimated that he (Bennett) was engaging in sexual activity with another teenager, a Filipino boy named during this time (mid 1970s).

The subject said that sometime in 1978 Father Bennett began coming around their house intoxicated and "acting real strange." The subject said that his older brothers told Father Bennett that they did not want him around their house and he stopped coming over. The subject said that a few years later, when he became married, his mother insisted that Father Bennett say the wedding mass. The subject stated that that was the last time he has seen or spoken to Father Bennett.

Beside from his legal counsel, the subject said that he has only told this information to his brother, (who also said that Father Bennett fondled him) and his current girlfriend,

According to the subject, he never discussed the molestation with anyone as a child and only recently came forth with his allegations, after it became widespread knowledge about priests molesting children. The subject stated that the reason he never reported the abuse was because he was embarrassed and confused. The subject stated that he feels victimized by the abuse and also feels that some of the relationship problems (two divorces) he has had in his life are a direct result of the abuse.

There were no significant emotional disturbances, indicative of deception on the subject's polygraph records when he was asked the following questions:

- 1) Did Father Joseph Bennett perform oral sex on you several times when you were fifteen to eighteen years of age?

  ANSWER: YES
- 2) Between 1976 and 1978, did Father Joseph Bennett perform oral sex on you over twenty times? ANSWER: YES
- Did Father Joseph Bennett fondle your genitals on several occasions when you were a teenager? ANSWER: YES
- 4) Between 1976 to 1978, did Father Joseph Bennett show you pornography at his rectory? ANSWER: YES
- Are you lying about Father Joseph Bennett performing oral sex on you when you were a teenager? ANSWER: NO

It is the opinion of the examiner, based upon the subject's polygraph records, that he is telling the truth when answering the five aforementioned questions.

Respectfully submitted,

IL License 094-000279

May 4, 2007

Dear Vince,

Thank you very much for giving me permission to spend the night at Len Dubi's rectory on Tuesday May 1. Len and I drove alone to Springfield, leaving at 6:30 A.M. Wed. May 2. We metahundreds of people in front of the State Capital for a rally to promote funding for all the public schools on an equal basis. We left around 1:00 P.M. to drive back to Len's rectory. I then returned to La Porte, leaving Len's around 6:00 with a stop in Valparaiso to eat at Strongbow's.

Again thanks a lot,

#### SUMMARY TIME LINE OF ALLEGATION

**ACCUSER ACCUSED** Rev. Joseph Bennett Name: Address: Date of Birth: 54 66 Current age: N/A Patrick Reardon Name of civil attorney: 4/26/66 Date of Ordination [of accused]: Mundelein Location: 25 Age at ordination: N/A Assignment location of accused: Temporarily withdrawn from ministry Status of accused: Rev. Paul L. Golden, C.M., J.C.D. Name of canonical advocate: 2/9/06 Date allegation received: Date allegation formalized: 2/14/06 Date of initial incident of alleged abuse: Date of last incident of alleged abuse: Approximate number of incidents of alleged abuse: more than one, less than five

Brief summary of alleged abuse: less than five incidents; after serving mass, Fr.
Bennett would take into the rectory and down into the basement where
collection money was counted; Fr. Bennett would ask
uniform [which would not do in the same room as Fr. Bennett] and return to
the room; Fr. Bennett would then have lay on his lap, either face up or face
down; Fr. Bennett would then rub chest or back and genital area over and under his clothing
Brief summary and date of response from accused: 6/12/06; Fr. Bennett denied the allegation; Mr. Reardon stated that a more detailed written response would be provided
Stage of disposition by Review Board: Review for Cause
Additional allegations made by accuser: None

### ADDITIONAL ALLEGATIONS AGAINST ACCUSED

Name of accuser:
Date of Birth:
Current age: 51
Name of civil attorney: N/A
<b>Date allegation received:</b> 2/6/06 [third party reported by AOC priest on behalf of Mr. sister]
Date allegation formalized: N/A; as per DCFS investigator of this matter, Mr. does not want to speak with AOC
Date of initial incident of alleged abuse: 1963
Date of last incident of alleged abuse: 1964
Approximate number of incidents of alleged abuse:
Brief summary of alleged abuse: oral sex Brief summary and date of response from accused: N/A Stage of disposition by Review Board: N/A
Additional allegations made by accuser: None
Signature of Director: FAMMANA Date: 4/25/07



Office of Professional Responsibility

Leah R. McCluskey, MSW, LSW Administrator 312-751-5205 Imccluskey@archchicago.org

Patricia J. Zacharias, LCPC, CADC, CEAP Assistant Administrator 312-867-8793 pzacharias@archchicago.org Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 1-800-994-6200 312-751-5279 (fax)

August 23, 2006

Rev. Francis Q. Kub St. Simon the Apostle 5157 S. California Chicago, Illinois 60632

Dear Fr. Kub,

I again want to thank you on behalf of Rev. Daniel Smilanic and myself for agreeing to meet with us on August 7, 2006.

In Re: Bennet

Enclosed with this letter you will find a copy of the typed report of our August 7<sup>th</sup> meeting. Please review the report and if you find any corrections or additions that you wish to make, I ask that you write or type them out on a separate sheet[s] of paper, sign, date, and return to me at the following:

Leah McCluskey Office of Professional Responsibility 676 N. St. Clair, Suite 1910 Chicago, Illinois 60611

If you have any questions Fr. Kub, please feel free to contact me at [312] 751-5205.

Sincerely

Deah McCluskev

Professional Responsibility Administrator

Enclosure

Cc: Rev. Daniel A. Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. Edward Grace, Vicar for Priests

# TRAVEL/VACATION NOTIFICATION

Joseph Bennett [name of cleric] has informed this office that he will be traveling to
Pacifica Resort in Ixtapa [destination address and contact phone number] from Guerrero, Mexico Tel.: 52-755-3 10 27 RECEIVED Sat.Jan. 13,2007 [departure date] through Jan. 27, 2007 [return date].
Joseph Bennett [name of cleric] will be monitored by  ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO  OFFICE OF PROFESSIONAL RESPONSISE
Fr. Len Dubi [name of travel monitor]. Fr. Len Dubi [OP] Tame of travel monitor] has accepted the responsibility of verifying the location description the files of
Joseph Bennett [name of cleric] during the aforemention of the ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO
[see attached correspondence] This is a red ink stamp!  DO NOT COPY
1. Contacts with minors by Joseph Bennett [name of cleric] must be in the
presence of <u>Fr. Len Dubi</u> [name of travel monitor]. Inappropriate situations and locations incompatible with a priestly lifestyle are to be avoided.
2. Fr. Len Dubi [name of travel monitor] may be asked to attest to the
activities and whereabouts of <u>Joseph Bennett</u> [cleric name] over
01-13-07 to 01-27-07 [aforementioned time frame].
3. As previously noted, the date of return to <u>Joseph Bennet</u> 's [cleric name]
residence has been scheduled for <u>Jan. 27,200</u> [aforementioned return date].
However, due to weather conditions or emergencies that may arise, the date may be
changed. In the event of such a circumstance, should the original plans be
substantially changed, please contact PRA at [312] 751-5205.
Cleric Signature: Aroll K. Bonolo Date: Dec. 4, 2006
PRA Signature: July Mclw Date: 12 11 16
A copy of this document will be provided to the cleric. The original will be placed in the cleric's file in the Office of Professional Responsibility and a copy will be placed in the cleric's file in the Vicar for Priests' Office

Revised 8/28/03

Office of Professional Responsibility

Leah R. McCluskey, MSW, LSW Administrator 312-751-5205 lmccluskey@archchicago.org

Patricia J. Zacharias, LCPC, CADC, CEAP Assistant Administrator 312-867-8793 pzacharias@archchicago.org Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 1-800-994-6200 312-751-5279 (fax)

#### **MEMORANDUM**

To:

File - PFR-170

From:

Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator



Re:

Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Temporarily Withdrawn]

Date:

Cc:

October 24, 2006

PRA contacted Brigitte Broadway, caseworker with the Department and Children and Family Services [DCFS] via phone on October 23, 2006 to request an update on a DCFS investigation. During the phone call, Ms. Broadway provided PRA with information regarding the DCFS investigation of Rev. Joseph Bennett.

Ms. Broadway informed PRA that she concluded her investigation of Fr. Bennett and recommended to her supervisor Tammy Bates that this matter be unfounded. She stated that she is still waiting to hear Ms. Bates' response to her recommendation. Ms. Broadway stated that she would call PRA once Ms. Bates has made a decision based upon her [Ms. Broadway's] investigation of this matter.

Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Ms. Broadway may be reached at

Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests

Jimmy Lago, Chancellor

Office of Professional Responsibility

Leah R. McCluskey, MSW, LSW
Administrator
312-751-5205
lmccluskey@archchicago.org

Patricia J. Zacharias, LCPC, CADC, CEAP Assistant Administrator 312-867-8793 pzacharias@archchicago.org Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 1-800-994-6200 312-751-5279 (fax)

#### **MEMORANDUM**

To:

File - PFR-170

From:

Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator

Re:

Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Temporarily Withdrawn]/

Date:

July 27, 2006

PRA placed a phone call on July 17, 2006 to Rev. Francis [Frank] Kub, pastor of St. Simon the Apostle at 51<sup>st</sup> and California. Fr. Kub was informed that the nature of the phone call was in connection with a confidential investigation of an allegation of sexual abuse against Rev. Joseph Bennett when the accused was assigned to St. John Baptist de LaSalle. When asked, Fr. Kub agreed to answer questions for PRA related to Fr. Bennett.

Fr. Kub acknowledged that St. John Baptist de LaSalle was both his and Fr. Bennett's first assignments. When asked, Fr. Kub stated that he was one year ahead of Fr. Bennett in the seminary and as a result, had been at St. John Baptist de LaSalle one year prior to the accused. Fr. Kub stated that he was first assigned to St. John Baptist de LaSalle in June 1965. According to Archdiocesan Archives, Fr. Bennett was first assigned to St. John Baptist de LaSalle on May 16, 1966.

When asked, Fr. Kub stated that the money collected after masses at St. John Baptist de LaSalle would be counted by the pastor Msgr. Murphy with two or three of his friends [who were parishioners]. As per Fr. Kub, as assistants he and Fr. Bennett were expected to help open the envelopes from the collections. When asked, Fr. Kub stated that he nor Fr. Bennett were ever allowed/asked to count any of the collection money alone. Also when asked, Fr. Kub stated that Msgr. Murphy and the two or three parishioners would count the money in the rectory basement. Fr. Kub stated that there were two meeting rooms in the basement, one on the north wall with mirrors and another on the south wall. As per Fr. Kub, Msgr. Murphy would count the money on Sunday mornings on a table in the meeting room on the north wall. Fr. Kub stated that the meeting room on the south wall functioned as a "credit union."

When asked, Fr. Kub stated that Msgr. Murphy was the pastor until approximately October or November of 1967. Upon Msgr. Murphy's departure from the parish, Fr. Kub was named administrator until Fr. Mollan [Rev. Ralph R.] was assigned as pastor in January 1968.

PRA asked Fr. Kub of his recollection if any kids/children/teens were in and out of the rectory at the time. Fr. Kub stated that a girl in her mid-teens who was the daughter of a woman who worked at the rectory was present. However, Fr. Kub stated that the girl died in a car accident in 1967. Fr. Kub also stated that the girl girls [between the ages of six and ten]" were present often in the rectory as well, as their father helped out at the rectory.

PRA then asked Fr. Kub if he recalled the name in association with St. John Baptist de LaSalle. Fr. Kub stated that the name is familiar to him and that it "...sounds like a name from the parish [St. John de LaSalle]."

When asked, Fr. Kub stated that the <u>altar servers were all boys from the parish school and that on occasion</u>, boys from Quigley would be servers as well. Also when asked, Fr. Kub stated that the <u>Sunday masses</u> during the time he and Fr. Bennett were associates were: 6:30am, 7:30am, 8:30am, 9:30am, 10:30am, 11:30am, 12:15pm, and a 4 or 5pm. Fr. Kub remarked that Fr. Bennett was "...never allowed..." to say the 11:30am mass because his homilies were too long and there was a shortened time period between the 11:30am and the 12:15pm Sunday masses. As per Fr. Kub, either he or Msgr. Murphy would say the \*11:30am mass.

PRA asked Fr. Kub if he recalls Fr. Bennett having any contact with Kub stated that he remembers that Fr. Bennett "... used to have contact with kids in trouble..." As per Fr. Kub, Fr. Bennett would have these kids in his room [private quarters in the rectory] with the door closed. Fr. Kub noted that this took place during Msgr. Murphy's time as pastor. However, when Msgr. Murphy left St. John Baptist de LaSalle and he was named administrator, Fr. Kub told Fr. Bennett that he no longer could have kids in his room. When asked for clarification, Fr. Kub stated that he was named administrator of the parish from approximately October 1967 through mid January 1968 until Fr. Mollan's arrival.

When Fr. Kub informed Fr. Bennett that he was no longer allowed to have kids in his room, the accused began to bring the kids to the downstairs of the rectory. Fr. Kub remarked that Fr. Bennett "... was helping them [the troubled youth] or something..." Shortly after Fr. Bennett was informed that he could no longer have these youth in his room, a friend of the accused Rev. Leonard Dubi came to meet with Fr. Kub. As per Fr. Kub, he and Fr. Dubi talked for an extended period of time. Essentially, Fr. Dubi told Fr. Kub to "...mind his own business..." regarding Fr. Bennett and his interactions with the "troubled youth."

When asked, Fr. Kub stated that Fr. Bennett randomly had kids over at the rectory and that the kids were "...mostly young men." Fr. Kub stated that Fr. Bennett never had any girls around the rectory. He added that he always thought that Fr. Bennett "...had an aversion to girls..." Fr. Kub stated that he never heard any gossip or specific incidents about Fr. Bennett during this time period at St. John Baptist de LaSalle. He added that he only heard from girls in the parish that they were not getting any attention from Fr. Bennett [in the context of a parish priest paying attention to girls and boys in the parish].

When asked, Fr. Kub stated that he does not remember any kids from serving as altar servers. Fr. Kub also does not remember any kids from the parish during his assignment there spending any time at the Audi home.

PRA thanked Fr. Kub for his time and the information that he provided. Fr. Kub agreed to have PRA contact him in the future with any additional questions. He provided his cellular phone number of

After speaking with Fr. Kub, PRA spoke with Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Promoter of Justice and the Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board the same day. PRA shared the context of the conversation with Fr. Kub. Fr. Smilanic then asked PRA to contact Fr. Kub and ask if he would be willing to provide a formal canonical statement regarding this matter.

After speaking with Fr. Smilanic, PRA spoke again with Fr. Kub via phone on July 19<sup>th</sup>. Fr. Kub stated that he would be willing to provide a formal canonical statement. It was agreed that Fr. Kub would meet with Fr. Smilanic and PRA on August 7, 2006 in the Office of Professional Responsibility at 1:30pm.

Cc: Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests Ralph Bonaccorsi, Office of Assistance Ministry

Office of Professional Responsibility

Leah R. McCluskey, MSW, LSW
Administrator
312-751-5205
lmccluskey@archchicago.org

Patricia J. Zacharias, LCPC, CADC, CEAP Assistant Administrator 312-867-8793 pzacharias@archchicago.org Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 1-800-994-6200 312-751-5279 (fax)

#### **MEMORANDUM**

To:	File – PFR-170
Froi	n: Review Board Meeting
Re:	Bennett, Rev. Joseph (Temporarily Withdrawn)
Date	:: July 15, 2006
A su	mmary of the discussion from the Review Board Meeting on Saturday, July 15, 2006:
misc five into	Review Board conducted an Initial Review allegation of sexual onduct against Rev. Joseph Bennett. A summary of the allegation is as follows: less than incidents; after serving mass, Fr. Bennett would take into the rectory and down the basement where collection money was counted; Fr. Bennett would ask to ge into
wou rub	would not do in the same room as Fr. Bennett] and return to the room; Fr. Bennett d then have lay on his lap, either face up or face down; Fr. Bennett would then chest or back and genital area over and under his clothing.
a res Octo	Board discussed the details of the allegation. Fr. Bennett is a classmate of sult, was able to confirm that Fr. Bennett did visit As per their class were ordained deacons in ber 1965 and then ordained priests on April 26, 1966. Stated that at the time ons were not given a parish assignment.
waii a	5-0 vote in light of the information presented, the Review Board determined that this matter ints additional investigation. The Board recommended that PRA do the following:  Speak with Rev. Francis [Frank] Kub, as he and Fr. Bennett were assigned together at St. John de LaSalle. Ask Fr. Kub his recollection of where the money would be counted after masses [to determine if an assistant associate would ever count the money in the basement]  Ask if he can recall when he was at and the approximate time frame of the alleged abuse

Date: June 2, 2006

FAX

Cardinal Francis George, O.M.I., Archbishop of Chicago To:

From: Fr. Joe Bennett

Number of pages: 2 (including this page)

Phone Number:

Fax Number:

Your Eminence,

If this letter meets with your approval, then fine.

However, if you want any changes, please call me or FAX back to me what you want.

For the parish bulletin....is Sunday/Saturday June 11 OK? Thank you for your prayers and support.

In Christ,

FAXED 6/4/06

# FAX TRANSMISSION SHEET

### Archdiocese of Chicago Office of the Archbishop 155 East Superior Street Chicago, Illinois 60611

	_
DATE:	June 3, 2006
TO:	Rev. Joseph Bennett
FROM:	Rev. Daniel Flens (for Cardinal George)
RE:	revisions to your draft letter
	eceive 2 pages. This number includes the cover sheet. If you do pages, please call or
Joe,	
following pag	rge made a few changes to your draft letter, which can be seen on the e. In case his handwriting does not come through clearly on this fax, the nces of the second paragraph now read as follows:
of pastor, fo you are pas	al has told me that for the present time I will still hold the office r which I am grateful. But the Cardinal needs to see to it that tored day by day, and I encourage your cooperation with the its he made.
	t the revised letter in the June 11 bulletin. Please give me a call if you stions about these changes. God bless you.
	Phone Number

Fax Number

June

2006

Dear Parish Family of Holy Ghost,

Your prayers and support over the past few months have been a great source of strength and encouragement to me. I cannot thank you enough for your kindness to me. I miss being with you, praying with you and sharing your faith journey. I have lifted you up to the Lord in my daily prayers and will continue to do so each day.

I have worked closely with my lawyers and consultants in preparing a strong defense of the allegations against me that I know are not true. I just received word that my case will be sent to the Holy See for further review. This review process by the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith in Rome will take a good number of months. Unfortunately, this means that I will not be returning to the parish any time soon. The Cardinal told me that for the present time I will still hold the office of pastor for which I am grateful. But the limit were true to the parish day to the process that I might embrace this suffering and find the will of God in all of this. I take a great deal of comfort in knowing that you are strength ening your faith through prayer, sacraments and communal activities under the leadership of the parish Administrator.

Sincerely in Christ,

Father Joe Bennett Pastor

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### **MEMORANDUM**

To:	File – PFR-170
From:	Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrato
Re:	Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Temporarily Withdrawn].
Date:	May 3, 2006
Ms. Broadway brother informed that Ms. Broadway reminded of DCFS invest acknowledge Ms. Broadway informed Ms abuse of	If a phone call today from Ms. Brigitte Broadway of the Department of Family Services [DCFS] regarding Mr. allegation of Induct with a minor against Rev. Joseph Bennett.  If y asked if PRA had any knowledge of Mr. statement that his children were molested by Fr. Bennett. Ms. Broadway was to PRA has never spoken with directly. PRA again informed by of the past information shared that she [PRA] has only spoken with sister regarding the alleged abuse. Ms. Broadway was the verbal information shared with PRA that had informed a ligator that he did not wish to speak with PRA. Ms. Broadway was the information shared.  If y asked if PRA had on had informed a ligator that he did not wish to speak with PRA that had informed a ligator that he did not wish to speak with PRA. Ms. Broadway was the information shared.  If y asked if PRA had on had not spoken with hand/or knew of his claim that Fr. Bennett had molested his children. PRA is Broadway that this was the first information received regarding the alleged children by Fr. Bennett.  If y asked if PRA had any knowledge of Mr. statement that his statement tha
close the DC	CFS investigation concerning Fr. Bennett in the near future.
Ms. Broadw	ay may be reached at [312] 492-3770.
Rev. Jimn Rev. Ralp	Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests ny Lago, Chancellor John Canary, Vicar General h Bonaccorsi, Assistance Ministry O'Malley, Office of Legal Services

To:

File

From:

**Ed Grace** 

Re:

Joe Bennett Assignment/Paul Golden

Date:

4/26/06

Paul Golden asked me about associate pastor transfer procedures, as they would have been applied to Joe Bennett in 1973. Specifically whether Joe would have been able to choose among several options as a young associate.

I spoke with Mike Adams who was on the Personnel Board from '72 –'77. Mike remembers that the Board established the open list for associates during his time, i.e. after 1972.

However, this was in response to associate gridlock.

- No one was to be moved without consultation.
- So no one who was happy would move.

As a result Personnel Board members, prior to open listing, were reduced to calling and asking associates if they would be willing to consider being transferred to parish A, B or C. So in the years immediately before open listing for associates, it is possible that Joe would have been given a choice among a number of parishes for a transfer even though there was not yet a policy of open listing for associates.

#### April 28, 2006

I spoke with Paul Golden today.

- 1. Joe was transferred in '73 not '70
  - 2. I gave Paul the above information from this memo.

From: To: Date: Subject:	Leah McCluskey 2/17/2006 8:24:51 AM Re: sexual abuse	Benneth
Dear		
Lunand da dhaan	to a first the second second	

I want to thank you for your e-mail and for sharing your memories of and information regarding your friend with me.

Due to practices of confidentiality, I am unable to provide you with any specific information regarding allegations received by this office. I hope that you understand. Again , I thank you for writing to me and sharing all that you have.

If you have any other questions or a need for any other clarifications, please do not hesitate to contact me. You will find all of my contact information at the end of this e-mail.

Sincerely,

>>> <

Leah McCluskey

Leah McCluskey, MSW, LSW Professional Responsibility Administrator Archdiocese of Chicago Office of Professional Responsibility 676 N. St. Clair, Suite 1910 Chicago, Illinois 60611 Office: 312.751.5205 Fax: 312.751.5279

Imccluskey@archchicago.org

> 02/16/06 4:03 PM >>> Dear Ms. McCluskey, My name is and I live in I I am writing to you with much sadness in reference to a person who was once a close friend of mine, I have not seen or heard from her for about 2 1/2 yrs. I was taking her to and trying to support her as a friend as she had begun to remember and tell me about being sexually abused at the parish she attended as a child in Chicago by Fr. Joseph Bennett and a nun who assisted in this when she was around 8-11 yrs. old. The stories were very difficult to hear and broke my heart. She kept going over them and over them. It was difficult because she could not seem to even look toward healing. After awhile she dropped me, and seemed to drop off the earth. This had happened a couple times in the past also. Later on I heard she had been in She had been a star personality at our local and was loved by everyone. She had lost her job there and her life was on a very steep downward curve. She had been a person very gifted by God whose life totally fell apart.

The reason I am writing to you now is because I believe the Holy Spirit led me to look up the Arch. of Chicago website last week to see if I saw anything about Fr. Bennett on it. I was shocked when I saw that he had been removed from his parish on Feb. 5 and it said there were incidences that happened over 35 yrs. ago. That would fit with the time and age of my friend

I would like to know if she has come forth at this time. I believe she had told me about being in contact with you a couple years ago. I had come to think maybe she was imagining all this. Also I can tell you that she told me that Fr. Bennett had a mole or marking on his testicle that she remembered. Only someone who had been abused could have know this.

I love our Church and our priests but if it is true that he did abuse minors, he needs to be put away.

Was a wonderfully, gifted human being whose life has been plagued with terrible depression and mental problems that God did not intend for her to have. I do not know if she is alive or dead.

I do not know if this is of any help to you or to but I felt I had to speak up. I pray for her healing and for all our priests often. Do not hesitate to email me if you have further questions that you think I can be of help with.

In Christ,

### Saint John de la Salle Catholic Church 10205 S. Martin Luther King Drive Chicago, IL 60628

Phone: 773-785-2022 Fax: 773-785-0112

February 14, 2006

Rev. Vincent Costello Vicar for Priests Archdiocese of Chicago 645 N. Michigan Avenue Suite # 543 Chicago, IL 60611

Dear Vince,

At the advice of Fr. Dan Smilanic I am sending along some information that parishioners of St. John de la Salle conveyed to me regarding Father Joe Bennett days after the allegations against him went public. This information was given to me out of concern for Joe by very upstanding parishioners who claim to have known him well when he was stationed here. I encouraged all four of them to call the 800 number but all four people vigorously declined stating that did not want to be directly involved.

Three of the people mentioned that they had knowledge of Fr. Joe Bennett being sexual active with women in the parish when he was here back in the late 1960s and later when he was Pastor. One of the people mentioned that when he was a teenager here in the late 1960s his teenaged friends "often" spoke of going to the rectory and being given alcoholic drinks by Fr. Joe Bennett. Please note that none of the four stated that they had been directly involved personally with the alleged behavior mentioned above.

I pass this information along without passing any judgment on Joe Bennett. I have just been uneasy receiving this information and keeping it to myself and taking the risk that it could be an issue in the future. The four people who came forward told me these things with the understanding that I would be pass it on.

I continue to hope and pray that soon there will soon be a just and equitable resolution to all this for all parties involved.

If you have any questions please feel free to call me.

Sincerely,



Copy: Leah McCluskey



1000 EAST MAPLE AVENUE • MUNDELEIN, IL 60060-1174 • WWW.USML.EDU

OFFICE of THE RECTOR/PRESIDENT

February 13, 2006

Ms. Laura Neri-Palomino
Office of Professional Responsibility
Archdiocese of Chicago
P.O. Box 1979
Chicago, IL 60690-1979

Dear Laura,

I received your memorandum of February 9, 2006 regarding [PFR-170] Bennett, Rev. Joseph, (Temporarily Withdrawn)/ You asked for any information we might have in our files regarding Fr. Bennett.

Fr. Bennett entered St. Mary of the Lake Seminary in 1959. He studied philosophy for three years (1959-1962) and he studied theology for four years (1962-1966). He was ordained a priest on April 26, 1966.

I have enclosed copies of the yearly evaluations of Joe Bennett. I also have enclosed a copy of the rector's file which summarizes the academic and formation performance of Joe Bennett.

Finally, I am sending you copies of his pastor's evaluation which was written to the rector after each summer Joe Bennett was at home, as well as the pastor's recommendation of Joe Bennett for Sacred Orders.

Sincerely yours in Christ,

Very Reverend John F. Canary

Rector/President

I hope this information is helpful to you.
Please let me know if there is any way.
I can be of further assistance.

JFC:dg

cc: Ralph Bonaccorsi

Rev. Vince Costello

Rev. Edward Grace

Jimmy Lago

Leah McCluskey

John O'Malley

Rev. Daniel Smilanic

Patricia Zacharias

Bishop George Rassas

Very Reverend James Presta

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### MEMORANDUM

TO:

Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Ministry Rev. Vince Costello, Vicar for Priests Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests

Jimmy Lago, Chancellor

Leah McCluskey, Office of Professional Responsibility

John O'Malley, Legal Services

Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Archbishop's Delegate to the Review Board

Patricia Zacharias, Office of Professional Responsibility

FROM:

Laura Neri-Palomino, Administrative Assistant

Office of Professional Responsibility

DATE:

February 9, 2006

RE:

[PFR-170] Bennett, Rev. Joseph (Temporarily Withdrawn)

Attached is a copy of a new allegation received by this office on 2/2/06. We are opening a file and Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator will begin the Review Process by attempting to arrange an interview with Please advise this office of any information you may have in your files regarding Bennett, Rev. Joseph/

It is extremely important that you forward copies of any and all documentation pertinent to this case to this office within 5 business days of receipt of this memo to ensure that the investigation of this matter be properly handled.

Thank you.

#### Attachment

cc:

Bishop George Rassas, Vicar General Very Rev. John Canary, Vicar, Mundelein Seminary

Very Rev. James Presta, Vicar, St. Joseph Seminary

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### **MEMORANDUM**

Го:	File – PFR-170	
From:	Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator	
Re:	Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Temporarily Withdrawn]/	
Date:	February 7, 2006	
PRA received a voice mail message on February 6, 2006 from Ms. [sp?] on behalf of her adult brother, Ms. [sp.] received PRA's contact information from Rev. Mark Walter, current pastor of St. Christopher in Midlothian.  Ms. [sp.] has an allegation of sexual abuse to report		
	tated that her brother Mr. has an allegation of sexual abuse to report Joseph Bennett. She requested a return phone call at	
	this afternoon via phone. PRA left a message for on her answering machine and requested a return phone call at her	

Office of Professional Responsibility

P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### MEMORANDUM

To:

File - PFR-170

From:

Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator

Re:

Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Temporarily Withdrawn]

Date:

February 7, 2006

PRA received a voice mail message on February 2, 2006 from Rev. Mark Walter, pastor of St. Christopher in Midlothian regarding an allegation of sexual abuse against Rev. Joseph Bennett. Fr. Walter indicated that one of his parishioners had approached him and stated that her brother recently disclosed to her that he was a minor when Fr. Bennett sexually abused him. Fr. Walter contacted Rev. Vincent Costello, Vicar for Priests to discuss the matter. As per Fr. Walter, Fr. Costello directed him to contact PRA.

Fr. Walter requested a return phone call at either the parish or on his direct line,

PRA spoke with Fr. Walter on February 3, 2006 regarding the aforementioned matter. Fr. Walter stated that his parishioner spoke with her brother Wednesday [February 1, 2006] evening and then again the following morning. As per Fr. Walter, the parishioner's brother disclosed to her on the morning of February 2<sup>nd</sup> that Fr. Bennett sexually abused him when he was a minor. Fr. Walter stated that his parishioner informed him that the parishioner in

Fr. Walter informed PRA that he had already directed his parishioner to the Archdiocesan website in order to review information on the Office of Professional Responsibility. It was agreed that Fr. Walter would speak with his parishioner over the weekend and then be in touch with PRA at the beginning of the upcoming week. Fr. Walter was informed that PRA would like to meet with the parishioner's brother regarding the allegation against Fr. Bennett. It was also agreed that Fr. Walter would communicate this information to his parishioner.

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### Memorandum

То:	PFR-170
From:	Patricia Zacharias, Professional Responsibility Assistant Administrator
Re:	Phone call from a concerned parent regarding Fr. Bennett-Holy Ghost Parish
Date:	February 1, 2006
PRAA receiv	ed a phone call this morning from a woman who identified herself as
tried to reach indicated she	was on the website for the Office of Professional Responsibility and had Leah McCluskey. She said Ms. McCluskey's voice mail message would be in meetings most of the day and she wanted to speak to some assistance.
	plained that her son, named is an employee at
and then son that Fr. Benn	Parish working directly for Fr. Bennett. She said he attends metimes goes to the rectory after school to work. She said she has heard ett is being removed from the Parish and she has two questions she is we answered:
still has sched • If it we she ca	was supposed to go to work after school today, should she ave him go if he is scheduled to be there? She believes that all of the duling went through Fr. Bennett and he is only contact/supervisor. Here true that Fr. Bennett is being removed, she would like to share what an with now before he hears it elsewhere. She described as close to Fr. Bennett for quite some time.
whatever info	understands no official information has been released yet. She said ormation she can get she would keep confidential between her and ic is informed.
PRAA explair She offered to	ned that Ms. McCluskey works on all cases of priests in active ministry. o do all she could to speak with Ms. McCluskey today about Ms.

request; however, she does not know when she will next see Ms. McCluskey due to her being out of the suite in a meeting. PRAA told Ms. she would call her back this afternoon even if she has not spoken with Ms. McCluskey yet. Ms. PRAA and gave her cell phone number as the best contact number for her.

Cc: Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Ministry

To: File
From: Ed Grace
Re: Joe Bennett
Date: 2/7/06

Today I received a call from DCFS:

Mr. Gene Griffin

Ms. Liz Yore, General Counsel Ms. Galen Thomas, Deputy Director

#### The call concerned the Joe Bennett matter:

- They were seeking Joe's Indiana address and phone number, which I provided.
- They were curious about restrictions on Joe so I read from Cardinal's letter to Joe dated Feb. 3, 2006.
- They asked general questions which I answered to the best of my ability while stressing that every pastor/parish routine is different.
- Ms. Yore indicated someone would probably contact Joe and might visit him at

at

DCFS might phone Indiana officials might visit.

Subsequently I returned a call to DCFS worker Bridget Broodware

- She asked a few questions about Joe's duties/activities at Holy Ghost.
- I answered in generalities while stressing that every parish and pastor has its own routine.

#### I called Joe Bennett and informed him:

- Leah and I will be there Friday about 1:00 to see Father Nordquist.
- We will also meet with Joe either after Nordquist or with him.
- I also informed Joe that DCFS had called me and that I had given them his address and phone number.
- Also he should expect a call from DCFS and possibly a call or visit from Indiana authorities.
- He should discuss with Pat Reardon his interaction with DCFS or Indiana authorities.

Office of the Archbishop

Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

February 3, 2006

Reverend Joseph R. Bennett Holy Ghost Parish 700 E. 170<sup>th</sup> Street South Holland, IL 60473

COPY

Dear Father Bennett.

I am aware of your years of faithful service to the Archdiocese of Chicago. However, for the time being I must instruct you to remove yourself completely from public ministry. This instruction is effective immediately.

As you know, formal allegations of sexual misconduct with a minor have been brought forward against you. These allegations were presented to the Professional Responsibility Review Board. I accepted the recommendations of the Board that the allegations should be investigated. In accord with Canon 1717, I decreed the instruction of a canonical Preliminary Investigation of the allegations.

While the investigations continue and during the continued instruction of the canonical Preliminary Investigation, in accord with Canon 1722 and in the spirit of Norm 6 of the USCCB Essential Norms, I instruct you to observe the following restrictions:

- 1. You must absent yourself from Holy Ghost parish in South Holland, and you may not enter any edifice on the property of Holy Ghost parish in South Holland;
- 2. You may not be alone with anyone under 18 years of age unless a responsible adult is present;
- 3. You may neither preside at, nor concelebrate at, the public celebration of the Eucharist, nor provide pastoral care in any form to the faithful:
- 4. You may not publicly celebrate any sacrament of the Catholic Church or engage in any behavior anywhere which might seem to be sacred ministry; and
- 5. You must abide by the monitoring protocols and residence arrangement that my Vicar for Priests will provide for you.

In addition, I dispense you from the obligation of wearing ecclesiastical garb (Canon 284); for the good of the Church, I ask you to refrain from wearing any garb that suggests or infers that you are a Catholic priest with canonical faculties, such as a 'clergy shirt' and a 'Roman Collar'. I dispense you from the obligations incumbent upon a pastor (e.g., Canon 533, §1), and I ask that you not exercise any faculties that are given to you de jure as a pastor. In addition, I ask you not

Reverend Joseph Bennett February 3, 2006 Page 2.

to exercise any canonical faculties that you enjoy that are customarily given to a priest of the Archdiocese of Chicago who is engaged in pastoral ministry.

In accord with Canons 281 §2, and 1350, your salary as presently structured and all benefits (e.g., PRMAA payment, auto insurance, etc.) remain the same. The Vicars for Priests will attend to the pastoral needs of Holy Ghost parish, and, should it be warranted, an Administrator will be appointed (Canon 539). Should you need any assistance, or require some clarification of my instructions that I have outlined above, please contact one the Vicars for Priests; this includes any variance or exception which a particular situation might necessitate.

My instructions, restrictions and requests will remain in force until the matter of the allegations is resolved, including if necessary until a response of the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith is received.

Father Bennett, this is a very difficult time for you, for the Chicago presbyterate, for the Archdiocese of Chicago and for the whole Church. Please be assured of my continued prayers.

Fraternally yours in Christ,

Francis Cardinal Beorge, O.M.I

Archbishop of Chicago

Given at the Chancery

br Celine Swigenski, C. 8 g. Ecclesiastical Notary

AOC 000353



# VICAR FOR PRIESTS 645 NORTH MICHIGAN AVENUE, SUITE 543 CHICAGO, ILLINOIS 60611

February 3, 2006

His Excellency Bishop Dale J. Melczek Bishop of Gary, Indiana 9292 Broadway Merrillville, Indiana 46410

Dear Bishop Melczek,

Thank you for the very helpful conversation we had earlier this afternoon. I am writing this letter at your request in order to help clarify the situation regarding Father Joseph Bennett.

Because Father Bennett is involved in an ongoing investigation of allegations of sexual abuse of minors, Cardinal George has determined that it would be the best for all parties involved that Father Bennett absent himself from Holy Ghost Parish in South Holland, Illinois.

Father Bennett owns a home in your diocese. The address is

His telephone number at that residence is

Current circumstances we believe that this would be an appropriate place for him to live until his case is resolved. I know the Archdiocese of Chicago would be extremely grateful if you could designate a priest in the area to serve as his monitor. I would ask that the monitor make contact with Father Bennett and meet with him periodically. If Father Bennett has any plans to leave the area he should share that information with his monitor including where he plans to go, when he intends to leave and return, and in whose company he will be during his time away. Even more specifically, may I request that the monitor help to insure that Father Bennett comply with the following restrictions placed upon him by Cardinal George:

- 1. That Father Bennett absent himself from Holy Ghost Parish in South Holland and not enter any edifice on the property of Holy Ghost Parish.
- 2. That he not be alone with anyone under 18 years of age unless a responsible adult is present.

- 3. That he neither preside at, nor concelebrate at, the public celebration of the Eucharist, nor provide pastoral care in any form to the faithful.
- 4. That he not publicly celebrate any sacrament of the Catholic Church or engage in any behavior anywhere which might seem to be sacred ministry.
- 5. That he abide by the monitoring protocols and the residence arrangement that the Vicars for Priests will provide for him.

Cardinal George has also dispensed Father Bennett from wearing ecclesiastical garb during this time, and we desire that refrain from doing so lest someone be confused and consider him a priest with faculties.

Bishop Melczek, please accept my personal gratitude and that of the Archdiocese of Chicago for your gracious assistance in this matter. If you or the monitor have any questions please do not hesitate to contact me.

Sincerely yours,

Rev. Vincent F. Costello,

Co-Vicar for Priests

Cc: Cardinal George, Bishop Rassas, Father Ed Grace, Father Smilanic, Mr. Jimmy Lago, Mrs. Colleen Dolan, Mr. John O'Malley, Ms. Leah McCluskey, Mr. Ralph Bonaccorsi

Vicar General

Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-8271-Fax: (312) 337-6379

February 1, 2006

Most Reverend. Dale J. Melczek Diocese of Gary 9292 Broadway Merrillville, IN 46410

Dear Bishop Melczek:

A priest of our Archdiocese, Rev. Joseph Bennett, pastor of Holy Ghost Parish in South Holland, Illinois, has been place on leave. As of this moment, he has been asked to reside at his home that is within the Diocese of Gary. His address is:



The incident in question occurred about thirty years ago and surfaced about two years ago here in the Archdiocese. The circumstances have been under review for some time, but the information is not completely clear. For this reason, he has not been canonically removed from his parish. To the best of our knowledge, there have been no other reported allegations related to him.

I would ask that, if possible, someone of your choice would act as a monitor for him during the time he will be on leave. Rev. Edward Grace, one of our Vicars for Clergy, will be happy to be in contact with the person who will act as monitor.

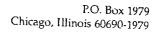
Thank you for your kind cooperation and assistance in this matter.

Fraternally yours in Christ,

Most Reverend George J. Rassas

Vicar General

cc: Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I. Rev. Edward Grace Jimmy Lago Office of Professional Responsibility



(312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

### MEMORANDUM

TO:

Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Ministry Rev. Vince Costello, Vicar for Priests Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests

Jimmy Lago, Chancellor

Leah McCluskey, Office of Professional Responsibility

John O'Malley, Legal Services

Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Archbishop's Delegate to the Review Board

Patricia Zacharias, Office of Professional Responsibility

FROM:

LNP Laura Neri-Palomino, Administrative Assistant

Office of Professional Responsibility

DATE:

February 27, 2006

RE:

[PFR-170] Bennett, Rev. Joseph (Temporarily Withdrawn)/Unknown

Attached is a copy of a new allegation received by this office on 2/24/06. We are opening a file and Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator will begin the Review Process by attempting to arrange an interview with Unknown. Please advise this office of any information you may have in your files regarding Bennett, Rev. Joseph/Unknown.

It is extremely important that you forward copies of any and all documentation pertinent to this case to this office within 5 business days of receipt of this memo to ensure that the investigation of this matter be properly handled.

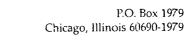
Thank you.

#### Attachment

Cc:

Very Rev. John Canary, Vicar General Rev. Tom Baima, Acting Rector, Mundelein Seminary Very Rev. James Presta, Vicar, St. Joseph Seminary

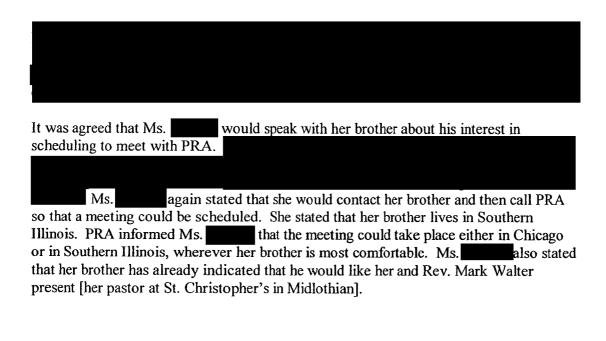
Office of Professional Responsibility



(312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### **MEMORANDUM**

To:	File – PFR-170
From:	Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator
Re:	Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Temporarily Withdrawn]/
Date:	February 10, 2006
	vith Ms. via phone on February 7, 2006 regarding the alleged of her brother by Rev. Joseph Bennett. Ms. stated er was a minor when the alleged abuse began.
yet ordained a	stated that her brother's abuse by Fr. Bennett began when the cleric was not and in the seminary. She provided much general information in regards to presence in her family home when he was a seminarian. Ms. stated ett was "like family" and described the cleric as "like an uncle" to her and
family,	also mentioned "Fr. Dubi [Rev. Leonard knowledge, Mr. Ciebak "didn't finish the
by Fr. Benne within her far state Lady of the I	informed PRA that her brother's recent disclosure to her of the alleged abuse it has been difficult for her to process. She mentioned "similar stories" exist mily about the time that Fr. Bennett was involved with the family. Ms. d that the last her family saw Fr. Bennett was when he was assigned to Our Ridge. According to Archdiocesan Archives, Fr. Bennett was assigned to the Ridge from June 15, 1973 through January 30, 1976.
information in Assistance M	ebruary 7 <sup>th</sup> phone call, Ms. accepted PRA's offer to provide her with regarding the Office of Professional Responsibility and the Office of Indicated that her brother is interested in meeting with alize his allegation against Fr. Bennett.



Cc: Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Ministry

Office of Professional Responsibility

P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### **MEMORANDUM**

$\tau$	,	
	n	•
	v	•

File - PFR-170

From:

Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator

Re:

Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Temporarily Withdrawn]/

Date:

February 16, 2006

PRA spoke with Ms. Linda Williams of the Department of Children and Family Services [DCFS] via phone today regarding an allegation of sexual abuse made by Mr. against Rev. Joseph Bennett. Ms. Williams was informed that Mr. is currently an adult and alleges that the abuse took place when he was a minor. Ms. Williams stated that she would have a DCFS Hotline Operator call PRA to obtain additional information.

PRA received a phone call today from Janet Headen, DCFS operator approximately five minutes after hanging up with Ms. Williams. PRA provided Ms. Headen with Mr. date of birth, contact information, and the approximate time frames of the alleged abuse by Fr. Bennett. PRA then informed Ms. Headen of the location of the alleged abuse [St. John de LaSalle] and the information provided by Mr. in regards to the incidents of abuse.

PRA provided Ms. Headen with Fr. Bennett's contact information as well as with Mr. contact information. Ms. Headen informed PRA that she would forward the call made to the DCFS Hotline regarding the alleged abuse of Mr. by Fr. Bennett to the DCFS local office. PRA will expect to be contacted via phone by the DCFS worker from the local office who has already been assigned to the recent reported cases of sexual abuse made against Fr. Bennett.

Cc: Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests

Jimmy Lago, Chancellor

Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Ministry

Office of Professional Responsibility

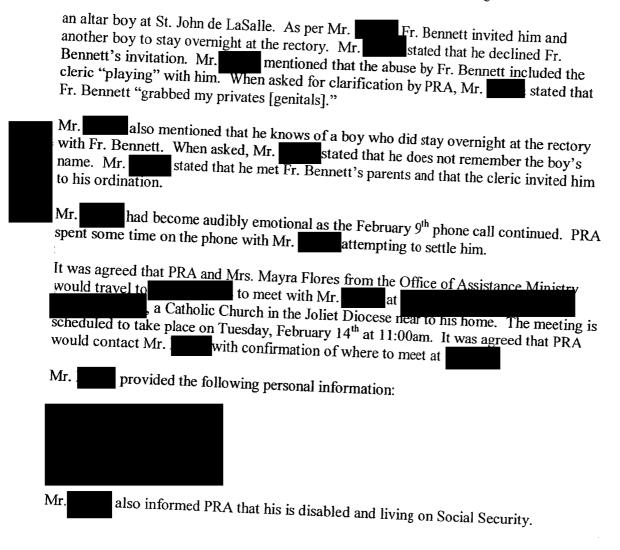
P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

## **MEMORANDUM**

To:	File – PFR-170	
From:	Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator	
Re:	Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Temporarily Withdrawn]/	
Date:	February 10, 2006	
PRA received February 8, 20	two voice mail messages from one on February 7 <sup>th</sup> and the other 006 regarding his alleged sexual abuse by Rev. Joseph Bennett.	
King Drive [3	via phone on February 8 <sup>th</sup> . He then identified himself as attended that the abuse by Fr. Bennett took place "at the church on 103 <sup>rd</sup> and t. John de LaSalle]" in Chicago. Mr. stated that he was 11 or 12 et time of the abuse.	
that II. Deline	ormed PRA that this "all came back" to him when he "saw on the news tt molested two girls." His call to PRA was to inform the Archdiocese of 'it [the alleged abuse of two girls by Fr. Bennett] was more than that."	
regarding the (	Ar. agreed to have PRA verbally provide him with information on rofessional Responsibility. PRA also provided him with information of Diffice of Assistance Ministry. Mr. indicated that he would be sheduling a time to meet to formalize his allegation against Fr. Bennett.	
"the Audi Hom Bennett was a 1 103 <sup>rd</sup> and King stated "other	Mr. then provided some information of the time period of the alleged abuse. He stated that he was adopted and that for a point in time, his adoptive parents placed him in "the Audi Home" where he says he was raped. Mr. then continued by stating "Fr. Bennett was a Brother at the time" He stated that Fr. Bennett was "at the church at $103^{rd}$ and King Drive." PRA identified the church as St. John de LaSalle. Mr. stated "other young males [besides himself] were involved" and lived in the area of St. John de LaSalle.	
Mr. stated that he first met Fr. Bennett while a resident at the Audi Home. He informed PRA that once he left the Audi Home and was back with his adoptive parents, he would travel on Sundays from the North Side of Chicago to the South Side to serve as		

Memo to File – PFR-170 February 10, 2006 Page 2



Cc: Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Ministry

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### MEMORANDUM

TO:	/Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Ministry
	√ Rev. Vince Costello, Vicar for Priests
	Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests

Jimmy Lago, Chancellor

Leah McCluskey, Office of Professional Responsibility

John O'Malley, Legal Services

Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Archbishop's Delegate to the Review Board

Patricia Zacharias, Office of Professional Responsibility

م رسا

FROM: Laura Neri-Palomino, Administrative Assistant

Office of Professional Responsibility

DATE: February 10, 2006

RE: [PFR-170] Bennett, Rev. Joseph (Temporarily Withdrawn)/

A new allegation was received by this office on 2/9/06. We are opening a file and Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator has begun the Review Process by arranging an interview with Please advise this office of any information you may have in your files regarding Bennett, Rev. Joseph/

It is extremely important that you forward copies of any and all documentation pertinent to this case to this office within 5 business days of receipt of this memo to ensure that the investigation of this matter be properly handled.

Thank you.

cc: Bishop George Rassas, Vicar General
Very Rev. John Canary, Vicar, Mundelein Seminary
Very Rev. James Presta, Vicar, St. Joseph Seminary

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

## **MEMORANDUM**

File – PFR-170		
Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator		
Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Active]		
December 5, 2005		
PRA received a voice mail message from Rev. Ralph R. Mollan [Retired] today as a follow up to the November 22, 2005 phone call regarding the continuing investigation of allegation of sexual misconduct against Rev. Joseph Bennett see file].		
In his message, Fr. Mollan stated that he has no memory of having "restrictions" on clerics at St. John de LaSalle having visitors in their rooms. Fr. Mollan was pastor of St. John de LaSalle during the time period of the alleged abuse of by Fr. Bennett.		
n was ordained in 1943 and currently resides as the Bishop Lyne Home in Illinois. The main phone number for the facility is		
ev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board ev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests		

said that J. Bennett brought the affidavit with him when he came to see Dr. said that he sent a fax with his discoveries and repeated them. J. Bennett has a huge "birth mark" on his back, a healed scar from the removal of some lump or the like. On the scrotum there is a purplish mark on either side of it. The average person would not notice this as a "freckle"

Mary Ann

no huge Berll mort - I hore World hore Said Someth

Office of the Cardinal



Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

July 14, 2006





Dear Mr.



Yours is one of many letters I have received regarding the future of Father Joseph Bennett, Pastor of Holy Ghost Parish. Each letter contained very personal testimony to the effective ministry of Father Bennett and concern about his being returned to pastor your parish. I am grateful for these letters and for the witness to the effectiveness of Father Bennett's ministry.

As you may know, the Archdiocese of Chicago follows the national protocols for investigating an allegation of sexual abuse against a priest. The allegation against Father Bennett was made about two and one-half years ago, and the investigation has taken an extraordinarily long period of time because of its complexity. Normally, the investigation is finished and a decision has been made before the future of a priest is decided. In the case of Father Bennett, because the investigation had taken so long and there were external pressures, he was asked to step down from active ministry until the investigation could be completed. The examination of all the material by the Archdiocesan Review Board has taken place, and they still believe that some form of sexual abuse took place.

With you, I hope that Father Bennett is innocent of these allegations. The Review Board does careful work, but, should the Holy See find that he is innocent of these charges, he will be returned to active ministry, unless there are other charges to be investigated.

Again, thank you for your concern for Father Bennett and for the life of faith which continues to unite you to him in prayer. You and Holy Ghost Parish are in my prayers, and I ask for yours in return. God bless you.

Sincerely yours in Christ

Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I. Archbishop of Chicago

P.S. We have no choice but to send the case to the Holy See for review - that is the regulation for every case. Of course, I hope Fr. Bennett is innocent - who would not? Rather than with me, I suggest you talk to his accusers.

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### **MEMORANDUM**

To:

File - PFR-170

From:

Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator

Re:

Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Temporarily Withdrawn]

Date:

June 29, 2006

PRA contacted Department of Children and Family Services [DCFS] investigator Brigitte Broadway via phone on June 28, 2006 regarding the status of the DCFS investigation concerning Rev. Joseph Bennett.

Ms. Broadway initially expressed her frustration that her DCFS supervisor[s] would not let her "close" this matter. She noted that each time she has attempted to close this DCFS investigation, her supervisor gives her additional questions to ask/requests additional information regarding Fr. Bennett. When asked, Ms. Broadway stated that her supervisor is Carla Jackson.

Ms. Broadway then asked PRA the following questions [PRA's responses are noted in bold print]:

- What is the status of the allegations made by

  and The Review Board process is concluded in the matters of Ms.

  George will send these cases to Rome [the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith] for their final decision on the matters. PRA just presented Mr.

  allegation to Fr. Bennett yesterday [June 27<sup>th</sup>]. This matter will be before the Review Board at the next scheduled meeting for an Initial Review.
- Asked if PRA feels that the "adult survivors [those who have come forward with allegations against Fr. Bennett]" were truthful or not. Ms. Broadway was informed that PRA does not make any oral or written opinion if an individual who comes forward to report abuse is telling the truth or not.
- Asked if PRA has been in the any of the "rectories" identified in any of the allegations against Fr. Bennett. Ms. Broadway was informed that PRA and Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board viewed the

Memo to File – PFR-170 June 29, 2006 Page 2

rectory at St. John de LaSalle in December 2005. When asked, Ms. Broadway was informed that some details of the description of the rectory provided separately by Mr. and Ms. seemed to be accurate, but not all. When asked, PRA directed Ms. Broadway to contact the current pastor of St. John de LaSalle to request to walk through the building. Ms. Broadway did not ask for the pastor's name or any contact information for him.

- Asked PRA for contact information for Rev. James T. Kaczorowski [former Viçar for Priests], as he was present when PRA "talked to the adult victims." PRA clarified for Ms. Broadway that Fr. Kaczorowski was not present for any meetings with any of the aforementioned "adult victims" of Fr. Bennett. Ms. Broadway was informed that Fr. Kaczorowski was present for meetings where PRA read/presented the allegations to Fr. Bennett. Ms. Broadway then indicated that she would not need to speak with Fr. Kaczorowski.
- Asked PRA if she had ever heard of an alleged victim of Fr. Bennett named from PRA responded that the name was not known to the Archdiocese of Chicago as a reported victim of Fr. Bennett.

  Ms. Broadway informed PRA that Mr. has an attorney who has "filed suit." When asked, Ms. Broadway stated that she would locate the name of Mr. attorney and contact information and forward it to PRA.
- Asked PRA if anyone at the Archdiocese of Chicago has spoken with either Ms. or Ms. PRA provided Ms. Broadway with Dr. Michael Bland's name and contact information. Ms. Broadway was informed that Dr. Bland is the Clinical and Pastoral Coordinator for the Archdiocese of Chicago and that he may have spoken Ms. Broadway was also informed that PRA has not spoken with either Ms. or Ms.

Ms. Broadway thanked PRA for the information provided. She had informed PRA earlier in the phone conversation that she has admittedly "pushed" this case aside [the DCFS investigation of Fr. Bennett], as she has 27 other cases on her desk to address. Ms. Broadway again expressed her frustration that "...they [supervisors at DCFS] won't let me close this case [DCFS investigation of Fr. Bennett]."

Cc: Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board
 Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests
 Dr. Michael Bland, Clinical & Pastoral Coordinator, Office of Assistance Ministry
 Ralph Bonaccorsi, Office of Assistance Ministry

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### MEMORANDUM

To:

Brigitte Broadway, Department of Children and Family Services

From:

Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator

Re:

Bennett, Rev. Joseph

Date:

May 31, 2006

Please find the answers to the following questions regarding Rev. Joseph Bennett that were asked in your May 17, 2006 note:

8/23/06 memo

- 1. Did you receive another report from a from 2 ? is alleging that he was a street at Our Lady of the Ridge in 1974. No.
- 2. Can I get a phone number for Vicar James Kaczorowski? Fr. Kaczorowski concluded his term as Vicar for Priests in July 2005. Fr. Kaczorowski is currently pastor of Queen of Angels and may be reached at
- 3. What is the status of Father Bennett being reinstated? What needs to happen in order for Father Bennett to be reinstated? Fr. Bennett's status continues to be "temporarily withdrawn." Cardinal George is the only individual who can make the final decision to have Fr. Bennett reinstated or not.
- 4. Need to know the final recommendations of all the alleged victims:

It was learned from the Department of Children and Family Services

[DCFS] that did not wish to speak with PRA. The matter
concerning is in process. The final decision in the matter of
was "no reasonable cause to suspect that the alleged
misconduct occurred." The matters concerning the allegations made by
and continue to be in process.

5. Are there other open investigations regarding Father Bennett or open investigations that the Diocese is working on in terms of Father Bennett? No.

- 6. Can I get a copy of the sworn statement of Father Bennett's doctor stating there are no identifying marks on Father Bennett's private parts? Due to the fact that this question concerns medical confidentiality, PRA is awaiting the response of Archdiocesan attorneys. Once a response is received from the attorneys, PRA will be able to notify you.
- 7. Can you tell me who is Ralph Mollan? And how can I get in touch with him? Rev. Ralph R. Mollan is a retired priest of the Archdiocese of Chicago and was assigned with Fr. Bennett at one point in time in the past. Fr. Mollan was ordained in 1943, which would make him somewhere in his early to mid 80s. He currently resides at the Bishop Timothy J. Lyne Residence for Retired Priests in Lemont, Illinois. The main number for the facility is

Please contact PRA at [312] 751-5205 with any additional questions.

Cc: Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I.
Jimmy Lago, Chancellor
Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board
Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests
Ralph Bonaccorsi, Office of Assistance Ministry
John O'Malley, Office of Legal Services
James Serritella, Burke, Warren, MacKay & Serritella, P.C.

Saint John de la Salle Catholic Church 10205 S. Martin Luther King Drive Chicago, IL 60628 Phone: 773-785-2022Fax: 773-785-0112

## URGENT

TO: Francis Cardinal George
Bishop George Rassas
Mr. Jimmy Lago
Bishop Joseph Perry
Mr. John O'Malley
Fr. Ed Grace
Fr. Vince Costello
Mr. Ralph Bonaccorsi
Ms. Colleen Dolan
Mr. James Dwycr

FROM:

Fr. Michael Knotek, Pastor

DATE:

February 8, 2006

SUBJECT: Father Joseph Bennett

After a confusing phone conversation with Frs. Ed Grace and Vince Costello yesterday I am contacting all of you to urgently request that someone from the Archdiocese come down to St. John de la Salle and meet with me face-to-face soon to help me deal with the effects of the allegations against Fr. Joseph Bennett.

Last June I was informed by Fr. Jim Kaczorowski that there were allegations of child sexual abuse made concerning a priest who had been stationed at St. John de la Salle. Last December Fr. Dan Smilanic and a woman from the Fitness Review Board met with me and informed me that the allegations were concerning Fr. Joseph Bennett. I was cooperative with them in showing them around and answering their questions. On January 22, 2006 Fr. Joe Bennett came to St. John de la Salle to take numerous photos of the rectory and school. He told me, "We are going to be doing some renovating at Holy Ghost and I wanted to get some ideas from your place". Last Wednesday, I was informed by watching television that Fr. Bennett was placed on administrative leave while these allegations are being investigated.

Someone from the Archdiocese should have called me to tell me that this situation regarding Fr. Bennett had gone public. I should have been given immediate assistance on how to help parishioners cope and keep the media at bay. Since then I have been grateful to receive assistance from Jim Dwyer and Ralph Bonaccorsi. However, at this moment I still have the following concerns and don't know where to turn:

1. Fr. Joe Bennett called our parish office yesterday and instructed our secretary to make copies of all sacramental records for two women whose names he provided and send the copies to Holy Ghost Parish. Does he have a right to this private information? Are me and my staff in danger of violating privacy laws?

2. Four people have come forward to report unseemly conduct they claim to have knowledge of re. Fr. Bennett while he served here. I have urged them to call the Archdiocese. They have declined saying they don't want to be involved in this. Do I ignore what they told me or am I bound to report it and to whom?

My parish records are open to any official of the Archdiocese. I have no opinion re. Fr. Bennett's guilt or innocence but I am uncomfortable with responding to his requests without advice from the Archdiocese. Should he even be contacting us at St. John de la Salle? He seems to have many people advocating for him at the Archdiocese. The question is: who advocates for the Pastor and parishioners of the parish where the alleged abuse took place? I would appreciate a prompt and civil response from someone soon!

### Victim Statement Abstract

This abstract replaces the summary prepared by Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator for the Archdiocese of Chicago's Office of Professional Responsibility, of Victim DQ's statement, given to Ms. McCluskey on February 14, 2006, formalizing his allegation of abuse against Rev. Joseph Bennett. The alleged abuse consisted of several incidents of fondling both over and under Victim DQ's clothing. The alleged abuse occurred at the St. John Baptist de LaSalle parish rectory when Victim DQ was a teen in the mid-1960's.

### Victim Statement Abstract

This abstract replaces the written statement made by Victim DR to the Archdiocese of Chicago's Office of Professional Responsibility on or about February 10, 2006 as part of his request to the Archdiocese of Chicago for additional information regarding Fr. Joseph Bennett. In the statement, Victim DR stated that he was abused by Fr. Bennett in 1963 and 1964. The alleged abuse consisted of oral sex and took place at state parks, in Fr. Bennett's car, and in other secluded locations.

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### **MEMORANDUM**

an .	
To:	

File - PFR-170

From:

Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator

Re:

Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Active]

Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Active]

Date:

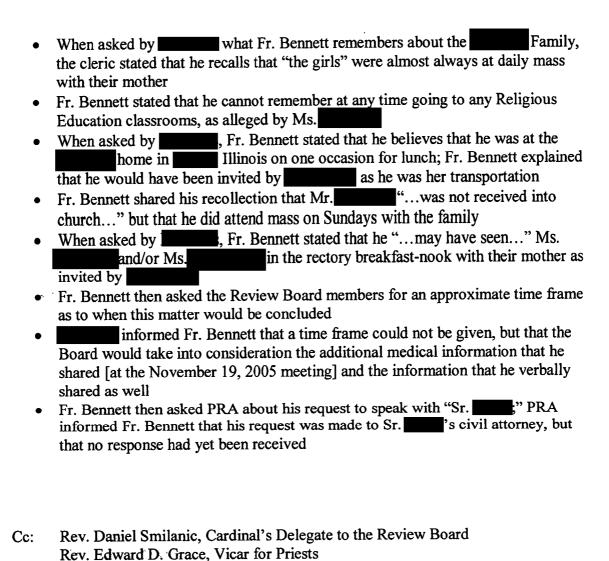
November 23, 2005

Rev. Joseph Bennett requested to address the independent Review Board at the November 19, 2005 meeting. Fr. Bennett addressed the Board from approximately 11:15am until 11:45am. He arrived at the Office of Professional Responsibility promptly at 11:00am with Rev. Leonard Dubi, who is also his monitor. PRA escorted Frs. Bennett and Dubi into the large conference room to meet with the Board at approximately 11:15am. The following is an overview of information that Fr. Bennett shared with the Review Board.

- Fr. Bennett expressed his appreciation to the Board for the opportunity to meet with them; he stated that he would read from some notes that he had brought with him
- Fr. Bennett stated that he does remember the LaSalle parish
- Fr. Bennett spoke of [deceased], the former housekeeper at St. John de LaSalle; as per Fr. Bennett, he would have met the Family through
- Referring to allegation against him, Fr. Bennett did confirm that he was the signatory for
- Fr. Bennett stated that he never would have told the Family that he did not remember their mother [at her death; see reports of allegations]
- Fr. Bennett then spoke of his own anatomy: referring to the allegation made by
  Fr. Bennett stated that he does not have a birth mark on his
  lower back; Fr. Bennett stated that he does not have any freckles on his scrotum
  and/or testicles; Fr. Bennett spoke of his own medical history and brought a copy
  of his medical file with him [he left a copy of his medical history at the request of
  the Review Board; see file]
- Referring to allegation, Fr. Bennett stated that he never provided her with instruction for confirmation nor did he ever have her or any

- other minor in his room for instruction; Fr. Bennett stated that this part of Ms. allegation, "...reads like a horror story..."
  Referring to the allegations, Fr. Bennett stated that his room at St. John de LaSalle did not overlook Martin Luther King Drive
  Fr. Bennett stated that the pastor at the time, Rev. Ralph Mollan [Retired], did not
- permit any of the clerics to have visitors in his room; Fr. Bennett also described the rectory at the time as having "...close living quarters..."

   Fr. Bennett stated that Fr. Mollan is still alive and residing at Bishop Lyne Home
- Fr. Bennett stated that he does not feel that would have let others [visitors] go into the priest rooms in the rectory out of fear of Fr. Mollan and his instruction against having visitors in the rooms
- Fr. Bennett stated that he believes that he recalls seeing [mother of and and a stated in the kitchen of the rectory visiting with that he has no doubt that Mrs. [would have been there]
- As per Fr. Bennett, it "amazes" him that Ms. and Ms. "...made up these stories [of alleged abuse] and told their family members..."
- Referring to Ms. allegation, Fr. Bennett stated that he cannot remember and/or picture "Sr. allegation"
- Fr. Bennett stated that he was never asked to give private lessons to anyone to update him/her [as alleged by Ms.
- Fr. Bennett stated, "I have never seen any female genitalia in person in my entire life...;" he added that he has [infrequently] seen videos and photos of female genitalia
- When asked by Review Board Chair, Fr. Bennett stated that he would leave a copy of his medical records for the Board members and for his file in the Office of Professional Responsibility
- Fr. Bennett described himself as "overly modest" and that he has never opened his clothes and/or his pants to expose himself
- Fr. Bennett stated, "I don't' like people seeing my body. Even from the waist up."
- then asked Fr. Bennett about the current set up of St. John de LaSalle's rectory
- Fr. Bennett stated that the set up of the rectory has "drastically changed" since he has been assigned there
- Referring to the allegations made against him, Fr. Bennett stated that he did not have a shelf in his room with a statue of Mary on it
- When asked by Fr. Bennett spoke of the phone call that he received from Ms. [see file]; Fr. Bennett stated that he does remember the phone call, but that at the time he did not know that it was Ms. Fr. Bennett stated that while speaking to the female caller, he pretended to know who she was even though he did not
- Fr. Bennett stated that he believes that he married the oldest girl in the Family



Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

**MEMORANDUM** 

To:

Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I.

From:

Laura A. Neri-Palomino

Re:

Bennett, Rev. Joseph/

and

Date:

November 2, 2005

Leah McCluskey asked that I forward you the following documentation in regards to and and allegations of sexual misconduct of a minor against Rev. Joseph Bennett.

Cc: Rev. Patrick Lagges, Judicial Vicar

**Enclosures** 

# JEFF ANDERSON & ASSOCIATES, P.A.

(LLINOIS OFFICE: 2201 Waukegan Road, Suite EZ00 Bannockburn, R. 60015

CALIFORNIA OFFICE: 215 North San Joaquin Street Stockton, CA 95202

MISSOURI OFFICE: 8390 Delmar Boulevard, Suite 218 St. Louis, MO 63124

NATIONAL TOLL FREE 888-567-5557

December 7, 2005

SENT VIA FAX

Leah McCluskey
Professional Responsibility Administrator
Archdiocese of Chicago
P.O. Box 1979
Chicago, IL 60690

Dear Ms. McCluskey:

RE:

Attorneys & Counselors at Law

10th Floor – East First National Bank Building 332 Minnesota St. • St. Paul, Minnesota 55101 tel. (651) 227-9990 • fax (651) 297-6543 www.andersonadvocates.com Jeffrey R. Anderson \* 1 W Patrick W. Noaker M Kathleen Stafford Michael G. Finnegan

RECEIVED

DEC 7 2005

ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO
OFFICE OF PROFESSIONAL RESPONSIBILITY

When I met with you in our offices in connection with another matter on October 24, 2005, I asked you about the status of this matter and you reported to me that it was being given immediate consideration by the Cardinal at that time and would let us know immediately. I have not received anything from you, the Cardinal's office or the Archdiocese in connection with this. We remain in the dark in other words and very anxious to get this matter moving and find out what determination, if any, has been made. You will recall that the original review board met on June 19, 2004 and conducted an initial review of the allegation and the Cardinal accepted the Board's determination that an initial review of sexual misconduct against Rev. Joseph Bennett.

and Fr. Joseph Bennett

Please advise us of the status of this immediately. Your prompt attention to this is greatly appreciated.

Very truly yours,

Jeffrey R. Anderson jeff@andersonadvocates.com

JRA:tat

cc.

James Serritella Ralph Bonaccorsi

Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board

David Haynes (via fax) Marc Pearlman (via fax)

#### MANDATE OF REPRESENTATION

To assist me in the understanding and protection of my rights in the Church according to the Code of Canon Law (cc. 220, 221, §1), I, Reverend Joseph Bennett, hereby appoint REVEREND PAUL L. GOLDEN, C.M., J.C.D. to be my canonical consultant and, when appropriate according to canon 1481, my advocate and procurator.

I authorize him to render all canonical legal services on my behalf such as advising, negotiating, researching, corresponding, representing and other such actions that he may deem advisable and reasonably necessary to effectively represent me and protect my rights in the Church regarding my current dispute with the Archdiocese of Chicago.

While it is my understanding that the Archdiocese will compensate Father Golden for this service, I accept responsibility for payments that are not so covered.

I understand that I may terminate this agreement at anytime by submitting to Father Golden a written notice of withdrawal of representation with a copy to my local Ordinary. I further understand that Father Golden may terminate this agreement at anytime by submitting a written notice to me.

Reverend Joseph Bennett

Date 11-19-05

I hereby accept the appointment as canonical consultant for the Reverend Joseph Bennett as provided for in this agreement.

Reverend Paul L. Golden, C.M. J.C.D.

Date November 17, 2005

Office of Legal Services

John C. O'Malley Director



Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> Tel: (312) 751-5379 Fax: (312) 751-5252

e-mail: jomalley@archchicago.org

June 14, 2004

**RECEIVED** 

## PERSONAL AND CONFIDENTIAL

JUN 1 4 2004

ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO

**OFFICE OF PROFESSIONAL RESPONSIBILITY** 

Mr. Michael J. Howlett, Jr. Cook County State's Attorney Counsel 69 West Washington Street, 32<sup>nd</sup> Floor Chicago, Illinois 60602

RE:

Date of Birth: Unknown

Date of alleged abuse: late 1960's

Dear Mr. Howlett:

Please be advised that the Archdiocese of Chicago has received an allegation from on behalf of her sister that the was the victim of sexual misconduct by Fr. Joseph Bennett when she was approximately 7 years of age. and attended CCD classes at St. John de La Salle Parish in 1968. In February 2004 our office reported an allegation from of sexual abuse to her by Fr. Bennett.

Fr. Bennett is an archdiocesan priest and was an Associate Pastor at the parish at the time of the alleged abuse. The parish is located at 10205 South King Drive, Chicago and in Cook County. The priest is currently in active ministry

If our office can provide any additional information, or be of any further help, please let me know.

Very truly yours,

John C. O'Malley

Director of Legal Service

JCOM:sm

cc:

Ms. Shauna Boliker

Ms. Leah McCluskey

Mr. James A. Serritella

SCDirs\:04SC128 \Cook\Letter to State's Attorney Office re

JOHNNIE L. COCHRAN, JR.

SENIOR PARTNER

# THE COCHRAN FIRM

COHEN, MILSTEIN, HAUSFELD & TOLL, P.L.L.C. OF COUNSEL

700 13TH STREET, NW • SUITE 1150 • WASHINGTON, DC 20005 (202) 682-5800 • FAX: (202) 408-8851

March 11, 2004

RECEIVED

MAR 1 5 2004

Via Facsimile and U.S. Mail

ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO
OFFICE OF PROFESSIONAL RESPONSIBILITY

Leah R. McCluskey, MSW, LSW Administrator Archdiocese of Chicago Office of Professional Responsibility 676 N. St. Clair, Suite 1910 Chicago, IL 60611

Re:

RECEIVED

MAR 1 5 2004

ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO
OFFICE OF PRINTESSIONAL RESPONSIBILITY

Dear Ms. McCluskey:

In follow-up to our meeting of March 2<sup>nd</sup> regarding the above matter, I have not heard back from you regarding our immediate concern about the suspension of Father Bennett and Sister as a result of the horrific abuse which Ms. suffered at their hands. It is imperative that they are removed from any environment where they have access to children.

You advised us that you would bring this report of abuse to the attention of your supervisors including the Cardinal that same day. Please advise our office as soon as possible what steps have been taken regarding the suspension of these two abusers pending the administrative process which has now begun as a result of Ms. recitation of the abuse she suffered as a child given to you here in our offices on March 2, 2004.

As I discussed with you, our firm is working in association with Jeff Anderson, Esq. of Jeff Anderson & Associates, P.A., in the representation of Please copy Mr. Anderson on any and all correspondence as well. Although I know that you have Mr. Anderson's information, I have provided it at the bottom of this letter for your convenience.

Leah R. McCluskey, MSW, LSW March 11, 2004 Page 2

I look forward to your prompt response regarding this most urgent of matters.

Very truly yours,

David E. Hayn

DEH:grg

cc: Jeff Anderson, Esq.

Jeff Anderson & Associates, P.A.

E-1000 First National Bank

332 Minnesota Street

St. Paul, MN 55101

From:

Leah McCluskey Golden, Paul

To: Date:

3/2/2006 9:02:56 AM

Subject:

Re: Review Board Members

Fr. Golden,

The Board member's names are public information, but no other identifiers. They are the following:

Ray Gass Michael Jenuwine Dr. Domeena Renshaw Rev. Charles Rubey Rev. Lawrence Dowling Patrick Walsh Carol Richter Richard Donohue

Have a good day,

Leah

Leah McCluskey, MSW, LSW Professional Responsibility Administrator Archdiocese of Chicago Office of Professional Responsibility 676 N. St. Clair, Suite 1910 Chicago, Illinois 60611 Office: 312.751.5205

Fax: 312.751.5279

Imccluskey@archchicago.org

>>> "Paul Golden" <paul@goldenconsulting.com> 03/01/06 3:41 PM >>> Are the names and qualifications of the members of the Professional Responsibility Review Board public? I would like to see the membership, but know that some dioceses do not publish the names. Is that true in Chicago? Thank. Fr. Paul

# Archdiocese of Chicago

▶ Home

Archdiocese of Chicago | News Releases

News Releases 2006

Print »

- News Releases 2005
- News Releases 2004
- ▶ News Releases 2003
- News Releases 2002

February 5, 2006

Dear members of the Holy Ghost Parish family,

I stand before you today with great sadness because I have painful news to share.

Your pastor, Fr. Joseph Bennett has been temporarily withdrawn as pastor of Holy Ghost Parish, pending further inquiry into allegations received by officials of the Archdiocese of Chicago that he engaged in sexual misconduct with minors. The sexual misconduct is alleged to have occurred more than 35 years ago while Fr. Bennett served as assistant pastor at St. John de la Salle Parish in Chicago. This allegation has been reported to the Cook County State's Attorney.

The independent Review Board of the Archdiocese is continuing its review of the allegations. Pending the outcome of this review, Fr. Bennett is cooperating with archdiocesan officials and is residing in a monitored private setting.

If anyone has additional information or a concern to raise regarding Fr. Bennett, please contact our Archdiocesan Professional Responsibility Administrator directly at 1-800-994-6200. You may also contact the Office of the Cook County State's Attorney at 312-603-5440.

This is very difficult news to share and even more difficult, I know, to hear. If there is more information about the situation to share, it will be shared.

For the immediate future, I will serve as administrator of Holy Ghost Parish. I have assured the rest of your pastoral staff that they shall have additional assistance they need going forward.

May I ask you to join me in praying for all people in need of the Lord's peace and healing: for the adults who brought this concern to the Archdiocese, for Fr. Bennett, and for all those affected by the horror of sexual abuse. At this sad time, now, I want to assure you of my prayers - and of Cardinal George's - for all of you. When I have any more information about this situation, or about the future of pastoral leadership at Holy Ghost, I will share it with you promptly.

Thank you for your time and attention.

Sincerely yours in Christ,

Most Rev. Joseph N. Perry

+ Augus Qu

Episcopal Vicar of Vicariate VI

212-751-5279

## RECEIVED

OCT 0 5 2005

ARCHOIDCESE OF CHICAGO
OFFICE OF PROFESSIONAL RESPONSIBILITY

## CONSENT TO RELEASE INFORMATION

I, Rev. Joseph Bennett, hereby grant the permission for a representative from the		native from the
Archdiocesan Profession	al Responsibility Review Board to have	a verbal conversation
	regarding the physician's April 6, 2005 t	
	t permission for the Review Board repre	
information with the Bos	ard members and with Ms. Leah McClus	key of the Office of
Professional Responsibil	ity at the Archdiocese of Chicago.	

I expressly reserve the right to revoke my consent at any time by giving written notice of revocation to all parties named in this form. Any such revocation will have no effect upon disclosures properly made prior to the revocation. Unless earlier revoked by me, this time limited consent to release of information shall remain in effect for twelve months (12) from the date that I have signed it.

My signature below indicates that I have carefully reviewed this consent form and freely consent to the disclosure of the records and information as specified above.

10-5-05

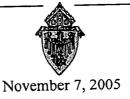
onsenting Party Signature

Consenting Party Printed Name

Witness Signature

Witness Printed Name

Office of the Archbishop



155 E. Superior St. Chicago, Illinois 60611

Ms. Leah McCluskey Office of Professional Responsibility 676 N. St. Clair St. Chicago, IL 60611

Dear Ms. McCluskey,

I am writing to you with regard to the matter of **Reverend Joseph Bennett**, a priest of the Archdiocese of Chicago, who has been accused of sexual misconduct by I had initially indicated that I accepted the Review Board's recommendation that there was a reasonable cause to suspect that the misconduct did occur. However, I have since reconsidered this matter and would like to postpone a final decision for the time being. I need more time to review the material gathered in the preliminary investigation and to consider it in light of the Review Board's recommendation.

I realize this creates a rather awkward situation, but I believe I need to reflect on this matter further. Thank you for your understanding. Please communicate this decision to the members of the Review Board and assure them that this does not represent any lack of confidence in them for the fine work they do.

Sincerely yours in Christ,

Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I. Archbishop of Chicago

Rev. Richard Soudix

**Ecclesiastical Notary** 

Office of Professional Responsibility

additions and corrections.

To:

File - PFR-170

P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

### **MEMORANDUM**

From:	Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator
Re:	Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Active]
Date:	November 16, 2004
PRA received	d a message from Ms. n November 11, 2004 regarding of sexual misconduct against Rev. Joseph Bennett.

Ms has received the draft copy of her allegation of sexual misconduct against Fr. Bennett. She requested an additional two weeks to return the draft to PRA with her



Office of Professional Responsibility

P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

January 13, 2005

Patrick G. Reardon 221 North LaSalle Street Suite 1938 Chicago, IL 60601

Dear Mr. Reardon,

Enclosed you will find a finalized copy of Fr. Joseph Bennett on August 31, 2004.

allegation made against

If you have any questions please contact Leah McCluskey at 312-751-5205.

Thank you for your cooperation in this matter.

Jaura a. Hen-Palomino

Sincerely,

Laura A. Neri-Palomino Administrative Assistant

Enclosure

## VCS

#### VINCENTIAN CANONICAL SERVICES

Director

Suite 402

DePaul House

Tel: 303/698-0458

Fax: 303/777-0468 paul@goldenconsulting.com

Paul L. Golden, C.M., J.C.D.

2340 South University Boulevard

Denver, Colorado 80210-5405

#### RECEIVED

FEB 0 2 2307

ARCHOIDGUSE OF CHIGAGO
OFFICE OF PROFESSIONAL RESPONSIBILITY

February 1, 2007

Ms. Leah McCluskey Professional Responsibility Administrator Archdiocese of Chicago 737 N. Michigan Avenue Suite 900 Chicago, IL 60611

Dear Leah,

Enclosed is a copy of Reverend Joseph R. Bennett's response to the allegation lodged by Mr. I understand that you will be forwarding this case, along with this response, to the Professional Responsibility Review Board later this month.

Father Bennett appreciates the invitation to attend the meeting of the Review Board when his case is discussed in order to verbally give his response and to answer questions posed by board members. However, Father has decided that he will not attend the meeting. I concur with this decision.

Father and I await the recommendation of the Review Board to the Cardinal. I hope that you will forward this information to us as you have in the past.

If you would like further clarification or information or if you have any questions about the enclosed response, please contact me.

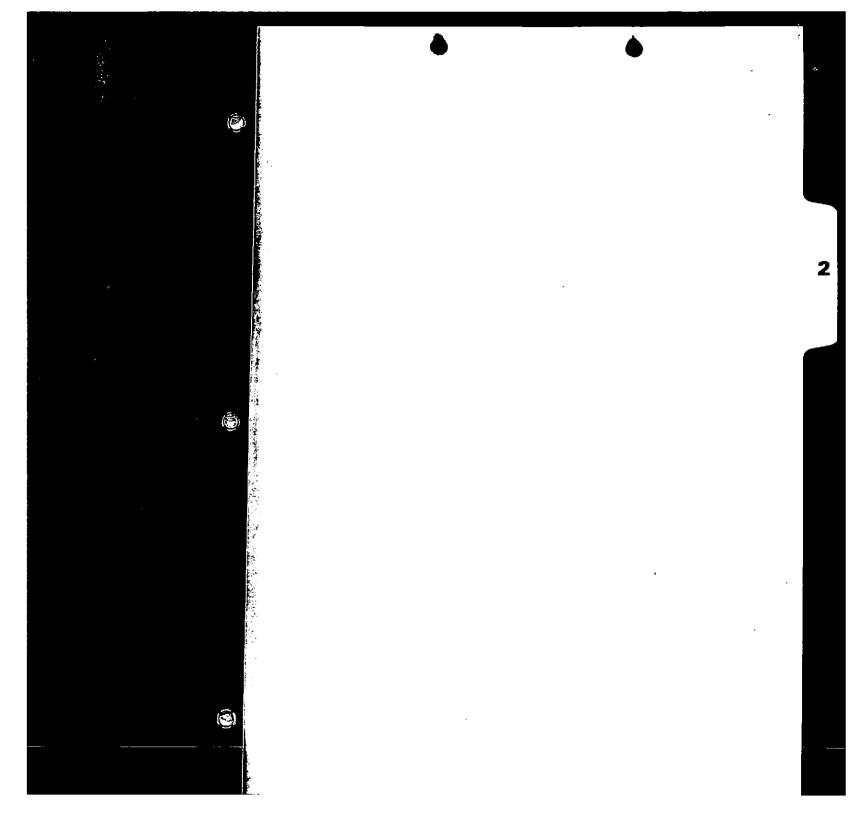
Sincerely,

Paul L. Golden, C.M.

Director

cc: Reverend Joseph R. Bennett

Golden, C.M.



COPY

RECEIVED

February 1, 2007

**His Eminence** 

Archbishop of Chicago 155 E. Superior Street Chicago, IL 60611

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I.

FEB 0 2 2007

ARCHETOCESE OF CHICAGO

OFFICE OF PROFESSIONAL RESPONSIBILITY

Paul L. Golden, C.M., J.C.D. Director

DePaul House 2340 South University Boulevard Suite 402 Denver, Colorado 80210-5405

Tel: 303/698-0458 Fax: 303/777-0468

paul@goldenconsulting.com

Your Eminence,

Ms. Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator, has invited the Reverend Joseph R. Bennett and myself, his canonical advocate, to respond to the allegation of sexual misconduct that has been lodged against him by Mr.

This presentation will be given to the Professional Responsibility Review Board for its discussion of the case. I am sending it to your attention because, after you receive the recommendation of the Review Board, you will judge whether there is sufficient evidence to continue with the penal process or not.

**Biographical Information** 

He was ordained a Father Joseph R. Bennett was born on priest for the Archdiocese of Chicago on April 26, 1966. His first assignment was as an associate pastor at St. John de la Salle parish where he served from May 1966 until June 1973. He was transferred to Our Lady of the Ridge parish where he served as an associate pastor until January 30, 1976. In January 1976, Father accepted the assignment as a chaplain at the Cook Country Jail where he served until January 1981. While a prison chaplain, he resided at and assisted St. Joseph/St. Anne parish from January 1976 to July 1978. He moved his residence to St. Christina parish in July 1978 because the pastor needed extra help in this large parish. He assisted that parish until January 1981. It was in January 1981 that Father Bennett received his first pastorate. He was named pastor of St. John de la Salle parish where he remained until May 1989. He was transferred to St. Agnes parish in May 1989 where he served as pastor until July 1991. He was assigned as pastor of Our Lady of Fatima parish where he ministered from July 1991 until June 1997. Father Bennett is currently the pastor of Holy Ghost parish, an office he has held from June 1997. Father was given a leave of absence from the parish on February 1, 2006.

The	Allegation	
Mr.	contacted the Archdiocese shortly after Father Bennett wa	as featured
in th	ne media because of allegations brought by Ms.	and Ms.

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. February 1, 2007 Page Two

until he saw these stories. It is possible that he wanted to take advantage of the publicity to corroborate his allegation.
Ms. McCluskey met with Mr. on February 14, 2006 to take his full statement of the allegation. (Hereafter Allegation) Father Bennett was not told about this allegation until June 20, 2006.
Mr. alleged that on less than five different occasions, Father Bennett took him to the basement of the rectory and inappropriately touched him. He reports that Father instructed him to lie on Father's lap. Sometimes he would lie face up and sometimes, face down. Mr. alleged that Father rubbed his chest, his back and his groin area. (Allegation, p. 3-4) Mr. was not clear about the dates of this alleged misconduct. He was sure it was during the summer months, but he was not sure of the year.  (Allegation, p. 4) In a recent phone conversation with Ms.  McCluskey, Mr. said that he thought the abuse took place "within a couple"
of years " Using this timeline, the
alleged abuse would have happened in 1969.
Denial of Sexual Abuse Father Bennett absolutely and unconditionally denies that he ever touched Mr. genitals or private parts of his body. Father never put his hand on these parts either on top of or underneath the clothing.
The False Elements of the Allegation  Mr. memory is simply not reliable. His ability to remember details that happened 37 or more years earlier is quite poor. The following elements of the allegation are not true:
Mr. did not attend Father Bennett's ordination as he reported.  (Allegation, p. 5) Father was ordained at Mundelein Seminary in the main.
chapel, not outdoors as Mr. remembered.
There was no party or gathering at the Bennett home
(Hele was no party of gathering at the Berniett Helie

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. February 1, 2007 Page Three

2	was not a regular altar server at St. John de la Salle Church.
	Allegation, p. 3)  Were plenty of servers available in the parish and they faithfully performed these duties. Possibly if Father Bennett was saying the 5:30 pm Mass on Sunday and if no server showed up and if Mr. was attending the Mass, he might have served at the altar. This would have been a rare and exceptional occurrence.
	did not eat supper with Father Bennett and another priest on Sunday evenings. (Allegation, p. 4) the housekeeper and cook, would have prepared a meal for the priest who said the evening Mass, but would not have prepared food for a guest. The other priests would not be home for supper on Sunday evenings. Given the rules of the rectory, a young man would not have been invited to dine in the rectory. The truth is that Father took Mr. to a local hamburger place for supper or brought food into the rectory.
ı	4. Father Bennett did not take Mr. alleged. (Allegation, p. 4) As Father Kub testified (see below, p. 5) only the pastor and his friends counted the collection. The collection was counted in the "mirror room" in the basement of the rectory. It is not true that Mr. ever saw the money being counted and he never helped Father Bennett count the money after the evening Mass. This collection was put into the safe to be counted on Monday when the pastor could oversee the operation.
	5. Father Bennett did not invite any boys to stay overnight in the rectory.
	(Allegation, p. 3 & 4) This is a spurious allegation with no substance. Mr. cannot give any names of such boys and he never saw any boys staying overnight because he testifies that he himself never stayed. There was no place for overnight visitors in the rectory and the rules of the rectory prohibited such invitations.
	6. Mr. and his wife did not visit Father Bennett at St. John de la Salle parish in 1975. (Allegation, p. 5) Father moved from that parish in 1973 and was still assigned to Our Lady of the Ridge in 1975. He did not come back to his old parish to have a social visit with a friend.
•	There was no
The same of the	Father does not remember ever meeting Mr. wife.

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. February 1, 2007 Page Four

In the year of the alleged abuse, St. John de la Salle parish was not located n S. King Drive (Allegation, p. 3) but on South Park. The name of the street was changed to Dr. Martin Luther King Drive several years later.
, the rectory housekeeper and cook did not have gray hair.  Allegation, p. 4) Everyone knows that proudly kept her hair jet black with the help of her hairdresser whom she visited weekly.
Father Bennett had light brown hair in his younger years until it turned gray. His hair was never black. (Allegation, p. 3)
remembers that Father Bennett "sometimes" wore glasses.  Allegation, p. 3) In fact, Father always wore glasses and no one would have seen him without glasses.
e. Father Bennett's living quarters did not have Allegation, p. 4) Father had one small bookcase in the living room.
The Testimony of Father Francis Kub Father Francis Q. Kub is currently the pastor of St. Simon the Apostle Parish. He was assigned to St. John de la Salle Parish from his ordination in 1965 to December 1968. He held the office of Administrator from November 1967 to February 1968 when the new pastor, Father Ralph Mollen, arrived. He was stationed at the parish with Father Bennett for less than eighteen months.
According to Mr. calculation, the alleged abuse took place during the summer of 1969. Father Kub was no longer at St. John de la Salle parish at that time. Therefore nothing that Father Kub says has any direct bearing on the allegation. Father Kub did not witness any interaction between Mr. and Father Bennett. In fact, it seems that Father Kub never met Mr. Therefore Father Kub is not a witness in this case.
A. On July 27, 2006, Ms. McCluskey wrote a memo to file about a phone conversation she had with Father Kub. There are many inaccuracies in Father Kub's testimony.

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. February 1, 2007 Page Five

- 1. Father Kub said that Mr. name was familiar to him. He said, "it sounds like a name from the parish." Of course, Mr. and his family never lived in the parish. Father Kub never acknowledged that he knew Mr. or had ever met him.
- 2. Father Kub did not correctly recall the Sunday Mass schedule at the parish. He said there were eight Masses at these times: 6:30, 7:30, 8:30, 9:30, 10:30, 11:30, 12:15 and 4:00 or 5:00 in the evening. Father Bennett is certain that there were only seven Masses and the schedule was 6:30, 7:30, 9:00, 10:00, 11:15, 12:30 and 5:30 in the evening.
- 3. Father Kub reported that Father Bennett was not allowed to say the 11:30 Mass because his homilies were too long and the church would not be empty in time for the next Mass. Father Kub failed to remember that the last four Masses of the morning were always said by Augustinian priests from Mendel High School. Fathers Bernard McConville, OSA and Joseph Henessey, OSA always said these Masses so there was no issue about whether Father Bennett's homily was too long for that Mass.

Father Kub's description of the process to count the Sunday collection is mostly accurate. Father Murphy, the pastor, (and Father Mollen, his successor) was in charge of the counting. He was assisted by some friends/parishioners. The counting was done in the "mirror room" in the basement of the rectory. Father Bennett does not remember helping to open envelopes, but that might have happened.

- On August 7, 2006, Father Kub gave a formal deposition to Father Daniel Smilanic, the Promoter of Justice, and Ms. Leah McCluskey, the Professional Responsibility Administrator. There is a transcript of this testimony. (Hereafter Deposition) As in the telephone conversation above, Father Kub's memory during this deposition did not serve him well. Besides not being able to accurately recall facts from almost forty years ago, it seems that Father is given to much exaggeration. The following elements of the deposition are not true, perhaps due to Father's penchant for exaggeration.
- Grather Kub recalled a confrontation between himself, as Administrator, and one of Father Bennett's friends, later identified as Father Leonard Dubi. The disagreement was about Father Bennett hosting young people in his private quarters. Father Kub did not recall that Leonard Dubi was not just a friend of Bennett's but was in fact a transitional deacon assigned to ministry at St. John de la Salle parish. According to Father Kub, Deacon Dubi "pushed me in a comer and said keep your nose out of Bennett's business." (Deposition, p. 5)

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. January 1, 2007 Page Six

Father Bennett does not recall such a confrontation. It is highly unlikely that a transitional deacon would physically accost the parish Administrator. Such behavior would have been reported to the seminary authorities and appropriate punishment would have been meted out. There is no indication that this happened. Father Kub exaggerates this encounter, if in fact it ever happened.

- 2. In describing the housekeeper, \_\_\_\_\_\_\_, Father Kub said, "...but after all she was in her seventies or eighties." (Deposition, p. 4) In fact, was 61 years old in 1967. She was born on \_\_\_\_\_\_ as indicated in her death certificate. (Attachment 1) Was Father Kub again exaggerating?
- 3. Father Kub reported that Father Bennett, "...had something to do with St. Charles, IL." (Deposition, p. 7) This is the juvenile detention center in St. Charles. While Father Bennett may have visited this facility on one occasion, he did not have any contacts there and did not know any young men there. Again Father Kub exaggerated Father Bennett's relationship with troubled youth.
- 4. Father Kub testified that he could not remember the make or color of Father Bennett's car because, "...we didn't share garages." In fact, for some of the time both priests were assigned to the parish, they parked their cars side by side in the same garage.

Father Kub contradicted himself during his testimony.

- 1. Father Kub was adamant that Father Bennett gave more attention to "young men, to the boys." (Deposition, p. 2) When asked whether Father Bennett spent more time with men than women, he replied, "Men, period. Men, period." (Deposition, p. 4) He also reported that Father Bennett, "...tended to shy away from women's groups." (Deposition, p. 2) However, Father Kub tells a story about finding three young girls in his room watching T.V. They were members of the Teen Club and evidently were there for a meeting. In fact, the officers of the Teen Club were females. They were and the context of the Teen Club. It is simply untrue that Father Bennett neglected the girls.
  - At the end of the deposition, Father Kub raised the issue of Father Bennett's maturity and skills as an associate pastor. He said, "I had questions about wiether he (Father Bennett) was able to handle the job." (Deposition, p. 11) But eather, Father Kub praised Father Bennett. "He would work with you and he would take care of the tasks that you asked him to do and dependable."

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. February 1, 2007 Page Seven

Father Kub testified that he had never observed Father Bennett serve liquor to teens, even though the liquor cabinet was readily accessible. (Disposition, p. 9) Father reported that complained to him about Father Bennett's relationship to teen-aged boys. "It just didn't look good," he remembers her saying. (Deposition, p. 7) But never thought or suspected that Father Bennett abused any minor or had any inappropriate contacts with a minor. On the contrary, appointed Father Bennett as executor of her will and ask him to be her caretaker. Father Kub knew about this special relationship between Father Bennett and (Deposition, p. 12)
Father Kub reported that Father Bennett helped troubled youth and spent time with kids. This is true. When Father Bennett arrived at the parish, Father Kub turned over to Father Bennett the job of youth minister. (Deposition, p. 11) Being around both boys and girls, holding youth meetings, taking kids bowling, talking with them and making them feel welcome in the parish was Father's ministry. Father Kub remembered the various activities that Father Bennett did with the youth. He also reported that the Teen Club flourished under Father Bennett's leadership. (Deposition, p. 11)
It is important to recall that in the mid to late 1960's, this ministry to youth by young priests was expected and encouraged. The young priests were especially encouraged to relate well to boys because these youths might consider the priesthood as a vocation. There was nothing sinister about this ministry then and we should not read anything sinister into it today.
Father Kub's testimony does not support the allegation that Mr. has leveled against Father Bennett. Father Kub does not know Mr. and was not at the parish when the alleged abuse took place.
The Truth About the Friendship of Mr. and Father Bennett  Father Bennett readily admits that he knew Mr. and that they became friends. The following details are true:
in 1964 when the boy was twelve years old and living in would arrange to have seminarians visit the boys during the seminarians' summer vacation and January breaks. The seminarians would meet with the boys and encourage them to maintain faith and hope for their future. Father Bennett volunteered for this pastoral ministry along with other seminarians. After ordination, Father Bennett did not visit

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. February 1, 2007 Page Eight

2. Father Bennett hosted Mr.	at St. John de la Salle parish on a number
of occasions.	
	Father probably did bring
howling with other YOU	th, but Father cannot remember this detail.
Donnott clearly remem	here bringing Mr <b>I was to</b> the basement of the
Real thou could chat it	nev dia not visit in the thinut toom. There
Real living chace that had	heen ligen as the marters for the housekeeper.
that time and use	a mostly for storage. There was a couch in the
sitting room. The reason why Fa	ther chose this place is because he was told not
to entertain youth in his private qu	uditeis.
4. Father remembers that Mr.	
62.5(-4).	
When the lad returned to	the couch, he may have leaned up against
Father or Father may have put no boy was seeking support and sol	s arm around him. Father remembers that the ace. Father never touched Mr.
waist. Father never rubbed Mr.	groin area.
5 Some years later when Mr.	was in
ne wrote a tew Stic	ort, undated notes and a postcard to Father notes certainly indicate that Mr.
onsidered himself a friend of Fa	ther's. He wanted Father to know how he was
ຢ່ອງກິ່ງ and be described some of	the fun activities he was experiencing. Mr.
wanted Father to stay in t	ouch with him and once asked Father to write.
enecounters with Father.	at Mr. had no unpleasant or injurious
eneganicis with attici.	
The second secon	

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. February 1, 2007 Page Nine



Allegation is not a Canonical Delict

Even if the allegation by Mr. were true, which it is not, it would not be a canonical delict. Because this abuse was alleged to have taken place, according to Mr. would own estimation, in the summer of 1969, he would have been 17 years old. The law of the Church at that time required that the victim be under the age of 16 in order to constitute the crime of sexual abuse of a minor by a cleric. (1917 CIC canon 2359, §2)

#### The Canonical Process

· F

T. C. T.

You opened a preliminary investigation according to canon 1717, §1 on June 25, 2004 to examine previous allegations made against Father Bennett. It was extended to include this allegation made by Mr. This investigation, under the direction of Ms. McCluskey whom you appointed as the investigator, sought to collect the facts and the circumstances of the allegations and to come to some determination concerning the imputability of Father Bennett.

The Archdiocesan Review Board has been appointed to assist you by reviewing the evidence that has been brought to it. It advises you about whether it judges there is sufficient evidence to warrant sending the case to the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith who alone has competency in such cases. The decision at this point in the canonical process is not that the case has been proven. However, the criteria for this decision it is much more than the "semblance of truth" or "it might have happened." In order to proceed to the next step in this canonical process (canon 1718) the decision must be that there is solid and true evidence on which these allegations are based. There must be some level of certitude, based on the evidence presented that Father Bennett is guilty of a

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. February 1, 2007 Page Ten

canonical delict. In other words, there must be evidence that could be the grounds for a canonical penal process.

I believe that in this response, I have shown that such solid and true evidence does not exist. Mr. did indeed visit with Father Bennett at the parish on several occasions. Father considered him one of the many youths that he helped and encouraged in their faith.

Now he thinks he remembers some actions by Father that, in truth, never happened or are confused with actions that others did. Mr. was not a minor according to Church law at the time, so no canonical delict could have been committed. Mr. allegation is filled with elements that I have clearly

If you would like further information or would like to discuss this case before you make your final decision, Father Bennett and I will make ourselves available to you.

shown to be objectively false. I believe that the whole allegation is not true.

Sincerely,

Paul L. Golden, C.M., J.C.D.

L. Dolden C.M.

Director

cc: Reverend Joseph Bennett
Ms. Leah McCluskey
Mr. Frederick A. Muth, Jr.
Mr. Patrick Reardon



Office of Professional Responsibility

P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

June 29, 2006

Rev. Joseph Bennett

Dear Fr. Bennett,

Enclosed you will find a copy of the draft report written based upon our meeting that took place on June 27, 2006, concerning Mr. allegation of sexual misconduct against you. Please make any changes necessary to ensure the accuracy of the report and return it in the enclosed envelope. If you feel that the report is accurate as written, please sign and date the report on the appropriate lines and return it to me in the same manner.

Fr. Bennett, I ask that you return the report to me by July 13, 2006 so that I may continue to move this matter forward. Your prompt attention to this report and signature will facilitate this matter being presented to the Review Board for their consideration in a timely fashion. Once I have a final copy of the report as indicated by the appropriate signatures, I will return a copy to you for your records.

Please know that you may contact me at [312] 751-5205 with any questions or concerns. Also know that Fr. Grace continues to be available to you as your Vicar for Priests. He may be reached at [312] 642-1837.

Sincerely,

Leah McCluskey

Professional Responsibility Administrator

Enclosure

Cc: Rev. Paul L. Golden, C.M., J.C.D., canonical advocate

Mr. Patrick Reardon, civil attorney

I MOVIN

. Office of the Metropolitan Tribunal Rev. Patrick R. Lagges, J.C.D Phone: (312) 751-8384 e-mail: plagges@archchicago.org



155 E. Superior St. Chicago, Illinois 60611

Fax: (312) 751-8314

MEMORANDUM

RECEIVED

OCT 0 5 2007

TO:

Leah McCluskey

FROM:

Father Lagges WL Letters on Father Bennett

DATE:

RE:

4 October, 2007

ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO OFFICE FOR CHILD ABUSE INVESTIGATIONS AND REVIEW

As I mentioned on the phone, Rome is paying more attention to the way American bishops word things. They reason that if a bishops finds a "reasonable cause to suspect," then there is little chance that the priest could ever be found not to have abused a minor, no matter what procedure they allow. If they permit a trial, it's out of the bishop's hands. But if they tell him to use the Administrative Penal Process, he makes the decision. And if he's already decided that there's a "reasonable cause to suspect", then it's not going to be likely that he's going to change his mind, no matter what the assessors say. Similarly, if Rome says to impose a penal decree, if warranted, there is little likelihood that the bishop would find it is *not* warranted.

For this reason, I think it is probably fine if the Review Board continues to use the terminology of "reasonable cause to suspect," but I would rather not have Cardinal George use it.

Thanks.



Office for the Protection of Children and Youth Office of Assistance Ministry Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review Safe Environment Office



P. O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 312-751-5388 312-751-8307, fax

June 18, 2007

RECEIVED

Cardinal Francis George, O.M.I. Archbishop of Chicago 155 E. Superior Street Chicago, Illinois 60611

JUN 2 9 2007

ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO OFFICE FOR CHILD ABUSE INVESTIGATIONS AND REVIEW

Dear Cardinal George,

Please be advised that the independent Review Board met on June 16, 2007 and allegation of sexual misconduct conducted a Review for Cause of against Rev. Joseph Bennett pursuant to Article §1104.9 of the Review Process for Continuation of Ministry. Fr. Bennett is a temporarily withdrawn priest of the Archdiocese of Chicago.

The Board made the determination that in light of the information presented, there is reasonable cause to suspect that the alleged misconduct occurred.

If you have any questions, please feel free to contact me at [312] 751-5205.

Sincerely.

Director, Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review



Office of Professional Responsibility

Leah R. McCluskey, MSW, LSW Administrator 312-751-5205 Imccluskey@archchicago.org

Patricia J. Zacharias, LCPC, CADC, CEAP Assistant Administrator 312-867-8793 pzacharias@archchicago.org

August 16, 2006





Dear Mr.

I am writing this letter as a follow up to our phone conversation earlier today.

As we discussed on the phone, I have enclosed with this letter a copy of the August 10, 2006 letter addressed to you regarding Cardinal George's decision based upon the Review Board's Initial Review determination of your allegation of sexual misconduct against Rev. Joseph Bennett. I have also enclosed a copy of the July 25, 2006 letter addressed to you, requesting additional information on behalf of the Review Board. As you will see, the August 10<sup>th</sup> and July 25<sup>th</sup> letters were sent to your former address. Thank you again for contacting me today with your new contact information.

If you have any questions or concerns Mr. 751-5205.

please feel free to contact me at [312]

Sincerely,

Leah McCluskey

Professional Responsibility Aministrator

Enclosures

From:

Leah McCluskey

To:

Perz, Carolyn

Date:

6/19/2007 2:58:31 PM

Subject:

Information for the Cardinal

Carolyn,

Could you please have the following information sent to the Cardinal:

allegation against Rev. Joseph Bennett

2. Copy of Fr. Bennett's response to the allegation [report that I wrote] as well as copy of Rev. Paul Golden's response on behalf of Fr. Bennett [it is in a report-type binder in the file]

3. Copy of Rev. Francis Kub's deposition located in this file [signed by Fr. Smilanic, Fr. Kub, and myself]

Please let me know if you have any questions.

Thank you!

Leah



#### RECEIVED

APR 0 8 2003

ARCHIDCESE OF CHICAGO
PROFESSIONAL FITNESS REVIEW



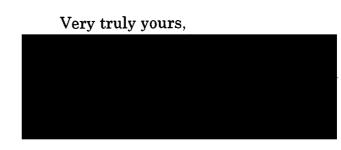
April 7, 2003

Ms. Leah McCluskey Professional Fitness Review Administrator The Archdiocese of Chicago 676 North St. Clair Suite 1910 Chicago, Illinois 60611

Re: and Rev. Joseph Bennett

Dear Ms. McCluskey:

Enclosed are photographs of my client's wedding reception. Father Bennett is shown in the photos. Also, in speaking with my client it appears that Father Bennett was co-celebrant at the wedding.



**Enclosure** 

cc: w/enclosure

# FILE COPY

## ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO

Office for the Protection of Children and Youth
Office of Assistance Ministry
Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review
Safe Environment Office



P. O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 312-751-5388 312-751-8307, fax

#### **MEMORANDUM**

To:	File – PFR – 170
From:	Leah McCluskey, Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review
Re:	Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Withdrawn]
Date:	July 27, 2007
sexual abus accepted the suspect that Mr. Warren, Ma As per Mr. information he wanted t	2007, I received a voice mail message from civil attorney and his past allegation of the e of a minor against Rev. Joseph Bennett. In May 2003 Cardinal George Review Board's recommendation that there was no reasonable cause to the abuse alleged by against Fr. Bennett occurred [see file].  stated that he had spoken with civil attorney of Burke, ackay, & Serritella about this matter and that she had advised him to call me. The had informed Ms. That he had "additional allegation against Fr. Bennett and that to request to have the matter reopened for a Supplementary Review before the ard. Mr. The requested a return phone call at the state of the state
wished to re information the Review	to reach Mr. wia phone on July 25 <sup>th</sup> . I left a detailed voice mail that I was returning his July 24 <sup>th</sup> phone call and understood I advised Mr. to write a letter directed to me stating that he equest a Supplementary Review of the matter and to include the additional that he had referenced. I stated that his request would then be brought before Board. I asked Mr. to please return my call at his convenience could discuss the matter further.
I received a requested a	return voice mail message from Mr. on July 26 <sup>th</sup> , where he return call.
court and tr	to reach Mr. in his office today. I was informed that he was in ansferred to his voice mail. I left a message for Mr. ging his July 26 <sup>th</sup> message, and asked that he call me at his convenience. I

added that I would be at a conference the following week from Tuesday, July 31<sup>st</sup> through Thursday, August 2<sup>nd</sup> and expressed my hope that we were able to talk prior to then.

Mr. may be reached at

- Cc Rev. Edward Grace, Vicar for Priests
  Kathleen Leggdas, Office for Assistance Ministry
  Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Cardinal's Delegate to the Review Board
- Bc John O Malley, Office of legal sences Jim Serntella, Attorney

Office of Diocesan Priests' Placement Board Reverend John W. Clemens 312 751-5270



Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 Fax: 312 751-5281

## Father Joseph R. Bennett

DOB			
Ordained	04/26/1966		
FROM	TO	Position	Place
05/16/66 06/15/73 01/05/76 01/30/76	06/15/73 01/30/76 07/01/78 01/01/81	Associate Associate Chaplain Associate Associate	St. John the Baptist de La Salle O L of the Ridge, Chgo Ridge Cook County Jail St. Joseph/St. Anne while retaining primary duties as Chaplain @ Cook County Jail. St. Christina while retaining duties as Chaplain @ Cook
01/01/81 05/01/89 07/01/91 06/15/97	05/01/89 07/01/91 06/15/97 present	Pastor Pastor Pastor Pastor	County Dept of Corrections. St. John De LaSalle St. Agnes/Chicago Our Lady of Fatima Holy Ghost/South Holland

Office of Legal Services

John C. O'Malley Director



Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> Tel: (312) 751-5379 Fax: (312) 751-5252

e-mail: jornalley@archdiocese-chgo.org

March 2, 2006

RECEIVED

MAR 0 6 2006

ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO **DFFICE OF PROFESSIONAL RESPONSIBILITY** 

## PERSONAL AND CONFIDENTIAL

Ms. Shauna Boliker Assistant State's Attorney State's Attorney of Cook County 2650 South California, Rm. 11 D 10 Chicago, Illinois 60608

Unknown 06 SC 041 Unknown RE:

Date of Birth: Unknown

Date of alleged abuse: Unknown

SCR#: 1686596-A

Dear Ms. Boliker:

Please be advised the Archdiocese of Chicago received a Notice of Investigation from the Department of Children and Family Services (DCFS), dated February 2, 2006, on behalf of an unknown minor. The unknown minor alleged that an Archdiocesan priest, Fr. Joseph Bennett, had sexually abused him/her. No other information is available at this time. recently removed from active ministry.

The Archdiocese is not conducting an inquiry as DCFS is investigating. We will advise you of any developments.

Very truly yours,

Director of Legal Services

JCOM:sm

cc:

Mr. James A. Serritella

Ms. Leah Mc Cluskey

Ms. Elizabeth Yore

SC\06SC041\COMltr re DCFS Investigation to State's Attorney Office

Office of Legal Services

John C. O'Malley Director



Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> Tel: (312) 751-5379 Fax: (312) 751-5252

e-mail: jomalley@archchicago.org

March 23, 2006

#### PERSONAL AND CONFIDENTIAL

Ms. Shauna Boliker Assistant State's Attorney State's Attorney of Cook County 2650 South California, Rm. 11 D 10 Chicago, Illinois 60608

### RECEIVED

MAR 2 3 2006

ARCHBIOCESE OF CHICAGO
OFFICE OF PROFESSIONAL RESPONSIBILITY

RE:

Unknown 06 SC 047 # 2

Date of Birth: Unknown

Date of alleged abuse: Unknown

SCR #: 1686596-A

Dear Ms. Boliker:

Please be advised the Archdiocese of Chicago received a Notice of Investigation from the Department of Children and Family Services (DCFS), dated February 2, 2006, on behalf of "unknown 2 minor". The unknown minor alleged that an Archdiocesan priest, Fr. Joseph Bennett, had sexually abused him/her at Holy Ghost Church in South Holland. No other information is available at this time. The priest was recently removed from active ministry.

The Archdiocese is not conducting an inquiry as DCFS is investigating. We will advise you of any developments.

Very truly yours,

John C. O'Malley

Director of Legal Services

JCOM:sm

cc:

Mr. James A. Serritella

Ms. Leah Mc Cluskey

Ms. Elizabeth Yore

SC\06SC047\JCOMltr re DCFS Investigation to State's Attorney Office

Office of Professional Responsibility

Leah R. McCluskey, MSW, LSW Administrator 312-751-5205 lmccluskey@archchicago.org

Patricia J. Zacharias, LCPC, CADC, CEAP Assistant Administrator 312-867-8793 pzacharias@archchicago.org Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 1-800-994-6200 312-751-5279 (fax)

#### Memorandum

To:

File - PFR-170

From:

Patricia Zacharias, Professional Responsibility Assistant Administrate

Re:

Bennett, Rev. Joseph R. (Withdrawn)

Date:

January 29, 2007

PRAA consulted with PRA regarding the above case.

There has been no activity regarding this matter since May 2006. Therefore, this case is being made inactive at this time.

Office of Professional Responsibility



P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279 www.archchicago.org

#### MEMORANDUM

TO:

Ralph Bonaccorsi, Assistance Ministry Rev. Vince Costello, Vicar for Priests Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests

Jimmy Lago, Chancellor

Leah McCluskey, Office of Professional Responsibility

John O'Malley, Legal Services

Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Archbishop's Delegate to the Review Board

Patricia Zacharias, Office of Professional Responsibility

FROM:

Laura Neri-Palomino, Administrative Assistant

Office of Professional Responsibility

DATE:

February 8, 2006

RE:

[PFR-170] Bennett, Rev. Joseph (Temporarily WIthdrawn)

Attached is a copy of a new allegation received by this office on 2/8/06. We are opening a file and Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator will begin the Review Process by attempting to arrange an interview with Please advise this office of any information you may have in your files regarding Bennett, Rev. Joseph

It is extremely important that you forward copies of any and all documentation pertinent to this case to this office within 5 business days of receipt of this memo to ensure that the investigation of this matter be properly handled.

Thank you.

Attachment

cc: Bishop George Rassas, Vicar General

Office of Legal Services

John C. O'Malley Director



Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

Tel: (312) 751-5379 Fax: (312) 751-5252 e-mail: jomalley@archchicago.org

April 21, 2006

RECEIVED

APR 2 6 2006

ARCHDIOCECE OF CHICAGO

OFFICE OF PROFESSIONAL RESPONSIBILITY

PERSONAL AND CONFIDENTIAL

Ms. Shauna Boliker Assistant State's Attorney State's Attorney of Cook County 2650 South California, Room 11 D 10 Chicago, Illinois 60608

RE:

Date of Birth: Unknown

Date of alleged abuse: Unknown

Dear Ms. Boliker:

Please be advised that contacted the Archdiocese Information Service and alleged that he was sexually abused in 1963 or 1964 by Rev. Joseph Bennett, an archdiocesan priest. Fr. Bennett is currently withdrawn from ministry.

If you have any questions or require further information, please let me know.

Very truly yours,

John C. O'Malley

Director of Legal Services

JCOM:sm

cc:

Ms. Leah McCluskey

Mr. James A. Serritella Ms. Elizabeth Yore

SCDirs\06SC027\Notification to State's Attorney Office

Office of the Metropolitan Tribunal

PO Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979



155 E. Superior St. Chicago, Illinois 60611-2911

> tribunal@archchicago.org (312) 751-8280 Fax: (312) 751-8314

In re: Rev. Joseph R. Bennett

#### **SESSIO**

Interrogation of the Rev. Francis Q. Kub, Pastor of St. Simon the Apostle parish in Chicago, Illinois

On Monday, August 07, 2006 at 1:30 pm in the office of the Professional Responsibility Administrator of the Archdiocese of Chicago in Chicago, Illinois, the Rev. Francis Q. Kub, having been duly cited, appeared before the Rev. Daniel A. Smilanic JCD, Promoter of Justice and the Delegate of the Ordinary to the Professional Review Board, and Ms. Leah McCluskey MSW LSW, the Administrator of the Office of Professional Responsibility.

The oath was administered according to the prescribed form.

The Promoter of Justice, with the Administrator of the Professional Review Board, then proceeded to interrogate the above-mentioned deponent, who replied to the questions as follows:

This is a formal deposition in the matter of Joseph R. Bennett of the Archdiocese of Chicago, and it is the interrogation of the Reverend Francis Kub, currently pastor of St. Simon the Apostle parish in Chicago, Illinois. Present is myself, Father Dan Smilanic and Ms. Leah McCluskey, the Administrator of the Office of Professional Responsibility.

- Q. Could I ask you if you would state your name.
- A. Father Francis Kub
- Q. And what is your date of birth?
- Q. And what is your date of ordination?
- A. August 29, 1965
- Q. And are you a priest of the Archdiocese of Chicago?
- A. Yes I am.
- Q. And are you the pastor of St. Simon the Apostle parish?
- A. Yes I am.
- Q. Father Kub, do you know Father Bennett?
- A. Yes I do know him.
- Q. How old are you in relationship to him?
- A. I am one or two years older than he.
- Q. Did you know him from the seminary?
- A. I knew him in the seminary slightly.
- Q. After you were ordained, what parish were you assigned to?
- A. I was assigned to St. John De La Salle of the south side of Chicago.
- Q. And what years were you there?
- A. I was there from June of 1965 to December of 1968.
- Q. And was Father Bennett there also?
- A. Father Bennett came to the parish in June of 1966.
- Q. How long were you there together?
- A. Approximately two and a quarter years.
- Q. Who was the pastor of St. John the Baptist De La Salle when you were first assigned
- A. Monsignor John Joseph Murphy.
- Q. And how long was he pastor?

- A. He was pastor; he founded the parish and was pastor until October of 1967.
- Q. And his pastorate ended with?
- A. His transfer to St. Edmund's in Oak Park.
- Q. Who was the administrator of the parish then?
- A. I was. I was the administrator from November until February.
- Q. February of 1968?
- A. Yes.
- Q. Who came in as the pastor?
- A. The next pastor was Ralph Mollan.
- Q. Were you the canonical administrator while Father Bennett was there?
- A. I was canonical administrator for that period of time, yes.
- Q. And Father Bennett was the associate pastor?
- A. Yes he was.
- Q. How would you describe Father Bennett?
- A. A quiet, quiet man who seemed to enjoy working mostly with the youth. I think he didn't get along too well, he was very young so he didn't really have too many relations with a lot of the older people, but he did seem to get along fairly well with some of the men's club and some of the people in the men's organization. He tended to shy away from the women's groups. He was very cooperative. He would work with you, and he would take care of the tasks that you asked him to do and dependable.
- Q. When you say he was interested in the youth, did he have a special interest in particular age groups?
- A. Yes, he seemed to focus himself mainly on people from maybe mid-high school into their twenties or so.
- Q. Was he more interested in the fellows or the girls or both?
- A. He seemed to give more attention to the young men, to the boys.
- Q. What was the rectory like at St. John the Baptist De La Salle? How would you describe the rectory?
- A. You mean the life at the rectory?
- Q. The physical layout first.
- A. The physical layout, there was a one floor and then a basement. There was a modified 1950s ranch house with an addition, a small addition put on it. The basement had two meeting rooms, and then it also had a small room that under the first pastor, Monsignor Murphy, had been used as a barbershop. He used to bring the barber in every week for haircuts so then after he left, that was terminated. That was expensive; that was

terminated. But that room was down in the basement so you had, you had one long meeting room, and then you had another small meeting room that was used mainly for the credit union, and then to the side of that was this perhaps ten-by-fifteen room that could be another salon or some kind.

- Q. Would you say the quarters were tight or spacious?
- A. The quarters for the assistants were not very spacious.
- Q. They were tight?
- A. They were a bit tight.
- Q. Would you say the quarters in most of the house were pretty tight?
- A. The assistants' were. Everything else was not too bad. It was rather commodious.
- Q. With regard to life in the rectory, was there a lot of activity? Was there a lot of laity in the rectory? Was there a lot of movement of people around the rectory?
- A. With Monsignor Murphy there was a lot of life in the rectory, visiting clergy continually. It was a very happy, a very united house. Monsignor Murphy also allowed you do whatever you want to do, but there was so much going on and so much to do you never really had much time to invite any laity into the house. The only laity I ever saw in the house in Monsignor Murphy's time were a couple friends of his. Under Father Mollan the attitude in the house was drastically changed, and during that time he did not welcome anybody in the house so there wasn't that much activity in the house whenever he was around.
- Q. Did Murphy permit the laity into the priests' living areas?
- A. The house was so open, he would permit it but it was one of those things that it rarely happened, and if it did, you know it was maybe for a short period of time. The question never came up of anybody being around a long time or being there for like with the door closed or anything. It just never happened as far as I'm aware.
- Q. Let me ask this question. Did Monsignor Murphy drink?
- A. No.
- Q. He did not?
- A. He did not drink.
- Q. Was there an open bar in the rectory?
- A. Yes there was.
- Q. Where was it located.
- A. It was a small little service bar just outside the pastor's quarters.
- Q. When Father Bennett lived there, how did he interact with the people in the rectory?

- A. He interacted with us well. He wasn't maybe there as much as his predecessor had been. He was maybe out of the house more often or in different parts of the building perhaps.
- Q. Was there a housekeeper there whose name was A. Yes there was,
- Q. How would you describe her?
- as the female version of Barry Fitzgerald in The Quiet A. I would describe Man.
- Q. Could you be a little more, for those who don't get the illusion, a little more precise? A. A short little very, very Irish immigrant leprechaun who kept her nose in anything and everything that happened.
- Q. How did she and Father Bennett get along?
- A. Oh, tremendous. When he first got there she used to complain to me about him all the time that he was too immature, that in her mind-but after all she was in her seventies or eighties--that she didn't like the fact that he maybe hung around with kids, and then once Father Murphy left, she was very upset that he took a little more liberty to bring maybe young people into the house.
- Q. Did she ever talk to you about that?
- A. Yes.
- Q. And what exactly was he doing that provoked her reaction?
- A. Bringing some young people into the house, to his room.
- Q. Can you tell me young people—how old?
- A. Middle-age high school into maybe, I would say perhaps sixteen to twenty, twentyone.
- Q. More men than women, more women than men?
- A. Men.
- Q. More men than?
- A. Men, period. Men, period.
- Q. Would he close the door when they were in there?
- A. Until I told him he couldn't do it anymore.
- Q. Did Monsignor Murphy ever say anything to him about this?
- A. I don't think he did it in Murphy's time. I think he tested me, and when I blew up and I told him you can't do this anymore, he was upset and he had a friend of his have a long talk with me and tell me to keep my nose out of his business.

- Q. May I ask who the friend was?
- A. Father Lenny Dubi.
- Q. And how did Father Len Dubi approach this topic with you?
- A. Pushed me in a corner and said keep your nose out of Bennett's business.
- Q. Did you share with Len the substance with, did you share with Father Dubi the substance of your concerns, why you were concerned?
- A. Yes I did.
- Q. And how did he respond to your?
- A. It's none of your business he said.
- Q. So he did not respond to your line of argumentation.
- A. No, he did not respond to my line of argumentation at all.
- Q. Did Father Bennett ever say anything to you about this?
- A. He just said to me, he said I don't think you're in a position to be telling me what to
- do. He said you're just an administrator; you have nothing to say about my life.
- Q. When Father Murphy, when Monsignor Murphy was transferred and you were appointed administrator, how quickly did this disagreement develop?
- A. Maybe a month.
- Q. Had you seen anything in Father Bennett's behavior prior to this that would have led you to believe that this was going to be a problem?
- A. No because I never saw this happen before. I presume maybe he met people in other parts of the house because right after I complained for a while he began to meet down in the basement in the rooms downstairs.
- Q. So would he bring this particular age group of young men to the basement of the
- A. From what I gathered. I never saw it personally, but I remember from complaining to me.
- Q. Did continue to report this to you while you remained there?
- A. Oh yeah. She complained constantly about it.
- Q. When Father Mollan arrived, how did this disagreement develop?
- A. Once Father Mollan arrived I was kind of moved aside from not much happening in the parish. Mollan was there two weeks and he came to me and said you know, he said, you are just an administrator so I've torn out anything you've written in in your handwriting in the record books since you were an administrator, and I've rewritten them in the pastor's handwriting, and from that there was no more contacts. Whatever his relationship with Bennett and Dubi was, I was on the outskirts, removed shortly after that to another parish.

- Q. What was Bennett's behavior with young men in his room with the door closed after Mollan was pastor?
- A. Pretty constant for the time I was there.
- Q. So Mollan tolerated this? His policy was to allow this?

A. I think what actually happened is when Mollan came it went from a wide-open rectory to a closed-door rectory. I mean with Monsignor Murphy, if your door was closed during the day or early evening he'd call your room and say are you sick, do you need a doctor, something in that...... With Father Mollan, Mollan would go to his room and close his door early in the evening and you wouldn't see him anymore so that was it, and he presumed I think everything was going to be very restricted because he even put a door. The rectory had a suite for the pastor at the end of a long hall and the two assistant suites were along this corridor, and then there was a corridor that went to the rest of the rectory with a door. In Murphy's time I don't think the door was ever closed once. Mollan put a door closer on to insist it was closed all the time. He did not want anybody down in that section of the rectory. So I think what happened is that because he went to his room early and just was oblivious to the world, they felt a little more freedom.

Q. So do you think that while Father Mollan was pastor Father Bennett would have the young men in his room?

A. Yes. I know he did, yeah.

Q. And the door would be closed?

A. Yeah.

Q. What times of the day are we talking about?

A. I know there was late afternoons. I remember some Saturday mornings, a couple nights when I came home, and one instance that really bothered me was I came in one night and I'd been away, and I came into my room and this is with the door closed, Mollan and his, and there in my room laying on the floor were three teenage girls watching television, eleven-thirty at night. I said, "What are you doing here?" Well Joe's over there he's..... with guys in there; they didn't want us around. So I called, I knew the girls, I called one of their fathers who came over right away and took them home. I got them out of the house. I didn't want to start a confrontation at that time of night.

Q. Let me reflect this back to you and see if I understand this. So you came home, perhaps eleven-thirty at night into a part of the rectory that at this point the practice was to keep it separated from the rest of the house by a doorway and found on the floor of your room three girls under the age of eighteen

A. Oh yeah, sixteen, seventeen years old.

Q. Watching TV and they said they were there because boys of a similar age across the hall in Father Bennett's room with the door closed.

(As Father Smilanic was making the above two statements, Father Kub continually sounded his verbal agreement)

- Q. Did Father Bennett drink?
- A. In my time occasionally. I never saw him take a large amount of alcohol. I would see him, the times we were together, I'd see him take a cocktail, but I never saw him take much.
- Q. To the best of your knowledge, did he ever use any other controlled substance such as marijuana?
- A. Not to my knowledge, no. I think he smoked cigarettes, but I, no, I never would have given an inkling that he did.
- Q. Did anybody in the parish ever raise questions about this fraternization with underage kids?
- A. Not to me.
- Q. To anyone else that you know of?
- A. Not that I know of. The only one that ever really complained to me was
- Q. Did live in the house?
- A. Yeah.
- Q. Would have seen everything that was going on?
- saw everything that went on.
- Q. Do you recall any of \_\_\_\_\_''s speculations about this behavior?
- A. No, she never speculated. All she did, she complained mightily about the fact that it didn't look good, and that was her, just didn't look good.
- Q. Were these young people from the neighborhood or from outside the neighborhood?
- A. Most of them were part of the, I think the ones that were there together were part of the parish teen club, but then there were some others that he had met in his work working with the juvenile hall.
- Q. And what was that juvenile hall called?
- A. Audy Home
- Q. The Audy Home. So he would have met them at the Audy home?
- A. There and then I think he had something to do with St. Charles, with the home in St. Charles in Kane County. It was St. Charles home for young men. There was like a camp or somewhere where they sent kids in trouble. It was one step after the Audy Home before prison or something.
- Q. How would these young men, were they principally men or principally women?
- A. Men.

Q.	Exclusively?
Ă.	Exclusively.

- Q. And the ages, do you recall?
- A. I only saw one or two that came in for consultation with him, and I would say older teenagers, maybe eighteen, nineteen years old, something like that.
- Q. Where would the consultations be?
- A. As far as I know, they were in the front office, and then a couple were in his room.
- Q. How would they get to St. John the Baptist De La Salle?
- A. I have no idea.
- Q. So these individuals could have been, do you understand them to have been from any place in the metropolitan area?
- A. Somewhere in the metropolitan area I presume.
- Q. Did Father Bennett ever explain this ministry to you or this work to you?
- A. No. We never talked about it much.
- Q. Did you ever hear any talk in the neighborhood that questioned this behavior on Father Bennett's part other than in the housekeeper?
- A. The only other thing there ever was was the teenage girls saying why does he spend so much time with the guys? What's the matter with us? Is something wrong with us? But that was it.
- Q. Do you know if Father Mollan ever confronted him about this behavior?
- A. No I don't. I really don't know.
- Q. Leah McCluskey: Father Kub, in terms of the different boys that, and I know you said that you didn't see anything per se, just more so complaining through recall if there would be a specific boy or two that were familiar or was it just a different group or random if you will?
- A. There were one or two that I remember came in more than once or so, but other than that it was different people.
- Q. Leah McCluskey: And the night that you came home and you found the girls in your room, you said you knew one of the girl's fathers and had them come, do you recall their names?
- . Her name is now, and her A. Well the girl's name was father is deceased. His name was, I can't remember her father's first name. He was much older than I was of course.

- Q. Leah McCluskey: Do you remember the time that you were there by chance what type of car that Father Bennett owned? I know it's a long time, color or anything like that?
- A. No I couldn't remember at all. We didn't share garages. He was in one place, I was in another.
- Q. Father Smilanic: Did Father Bennett work with the CCD program?
- A. Not in my time. We didn't have much to do with the CCD at all. The sisters took care of it. In my time the only thing we had to do with CCD was hear their first confessions and have first communion mass.
- Q. Would the kids that Father Bennett brought into the rectory, would they have had access to the liquor?
- A. They could have if they were in the area where the priests lived. Yeah, they could have had access to it, sure.
- Q. Do you ever have any reason to believe that Father Bennett would have given them liquor?
- A. I would not because I never saw him actually use that bar very often except maybe if he and Father Dubi were there for dinner or something. I don't, I really never saw him go to it very often.
- Q. Do you remember any of the names of the boys who might have been regulars there? A. No. I really don't. I honestly don't.
- Q. Do you remember any of the names of the girls that you might have seen there besides the one you mentioned?
- A. I think there were three girls that were in this teen club. One was the other I can picture her face but I can't remember her name.
- Q. Were they kids from different families or would some families have more than one kid involved in all of this?
- A. The kids were always just people that were in high school. There was like from first year high school to senior high school, and once they graduated they were off into different things so no, there would never be multiples that I was aware of.
- Q. How would the kids come in and out of the rectory?
- A. In my time when I was working with them, they never came in the rectory. How they did, came in with him I have no idea. There was one entrance. It was a front door, and then there was another door off the kitchen and one off of a "s quarters."
- Q. Do you ever remember seeing them come or go to visit Father Bennett in any of those particular entrances predominantly?
- A. Most of the kids came in the back door, the kitchen door. Everybody came in the kitchen door.

- Q. Was there a teen club there?
- A. Yup.
- Q. Where did the teen club usually meet?
- A. Normally the teen club would have their meeting in one of the rooms underneath the school or church. There was a small hall under the school and a larger hall under the church.
- Q. Did they ever meet in the basement of the rectory?
- A. Occasionally they would meet in that long meeting room in the basement of the rectory, yeah, but not very often.
- Q. How would they get in and out of there?
- A. There was an entrance into that room underneath the front stairs on 102<sup>nd</sup> Street, and there was another entrance underneath the back door into the basement, a typical basement entrance.
- Q. Whose rooms faced 102<sup>nd</sup> Street, and whose rooms faced the other way?
- A. Bennett's rooms faced 102<sup>nd</sup> Street. Mine faced an internal interior airway.
- Q. Was Bennett a night or morning person?
- A. Oh very night. He was truly a night person, yes, much to my lack of sleep.
- O. Why do you say that?
- A. When Monsignor Murphy was there, Father Monsignor Murphy said the first mass every day because he liked to get up early, and then when Monsignor Murphy left, as the administrator, I said we shall share. After one week we stopped sharing because Father Bennett could not get up. So for the rest of my time there I said the first mass every day, and they cancelled it when I left there.
- Q. And what hour?
- A. Six-thirty.
- Q. Are you saying that Bennett would be up, Father Bennett would be up so late that he was unable to get up for six-thirty mass?
- would try to get him up. She always said he can't wake up on his own. A. Yeah. She'll try to wake him up and get him up, and then finally she'd get me up or I'd be almost up hearing all the racket, and then I'd look like a fool every day walking out late for mass so I just figured I'll just say it myself all the time.
- Q. Now you said when he first arrived that some observed that he was immature.
- A. Yes.
- Q. How would you describe him when he first arrived?

A. Young priest just ordained with all thethat you have for a person one year younger than you. I didn't think he, I had questions about whether he was able to handle the job.
Q. Why? A. Just seemed like he wasn't too sure what he was doing right away, that he was kind of floundering his way through something.
Q. Who else were his friends in the priesthood besides Fr. Leonard Dubi?  A. The only other one that I knew he spent some time with because they came from the same area as seminarians was Jack Tilford. Other than that I don't know of anyone of any others that came. Charlie Rubey showed up, Fr. Charlie Rubey and
Q. Did he have any lay friends that you saw? A. Yeah, his family, his siblings came around and some of his cousins. He seemed to have a normal panoply of friends and acquaintances. It didn't seem to be restricted or anything.
<ul><li>Q. The young men that he would have into the rectory, did he ever go on vacation with them?</li><li>A. I wouldn't know.</li></ul>
Q. Did he ever socialize with them?  A. I think so. I think they did go out wherever to do things and
Q. How would you describe the success, character style, quality of the teen club while he
was there?  A. I think it actually became a little more flourishing because he was I think more on their level. I had the teen club for two years because I replaced the man who'd been the youngest one there, and I think they were very happy to get someone who was more on their level when he came in rather than
Q. Leah McCluskey: Do you recall, Father Kub, at the time that you and Father Bennett were both at St. John's, were there any sports teams for the students that you can recall? A. Not that I really recollect. I'm trying to think if there was some grammar school football, but I might be confusing that with another parish because I went to Holy Ghost in South Holland five years after I left St. John De La Salle, and when I went to Holy Ghost in South Holland, most of the people from St. John De La Salle had moved to that area so I may be confusing the two places on that sports program.
<ul><li>Q. Leah McCluskey: Do you recall when passed away? I understand she passed away.</li><li>A. Only about two years ago.</li></ul>

- Q. Leah McCluskey: And when she was elderly, do you remember, did she stay in St. John De La Salle parish? Did someone care for her?
- A. stayed on at St. John De La Salle until about maybe only two years before her death. She stayed on throughout all of Father Mollen's time and I think three of his successors, and she only left there, I understand they had a fire in the rectory, and shortly after that she went into a nursing home, not a nursing, a retirement home. So she was there many, many, many years.
- Q. Leah McCluskey: And do you recall if Father Bennett kept up their friendship or their interactions?
- A. Yeah, well Bennett was almost virtually her caretaker at the end and like I said she was there under Mollen when he was an assistant and then she was there with him when he was pastor, and after he was pastor she continued to stay there, but he was the one who took care of her. In fact, when he was pastor for a while at Lady of Fatima church, he was telling me, he says wants to move here, and he says I can't take care of her. That's when kind of moved to get her into a retirement home. So he took care of her affairs, and I think he was responsible for the burial and everything else.
- Q. Father Smilanic: After all those years did she have any close friends at the parish? A. Some, yeah. She .....she maintained a relationship with. She used to have a dinner once a year for these people that she had a close connection with.
- Q. Do you recall any of their names? A. Well, one of the families was an an undertaker friends of mine too, . They live in Michigan now. They live in Michigan about the last twelve years. .....family, and she was very close to family, the everyone in that family. The youngest one I think she was very close to the end was
- Q. Anybody else?
- A. There's a few other families here and there, but I don't know of. The name I remember that she had some contact with, but you would see them once in a while. I would be invited to some of these events on occasion. You'd see the different people there, but most of their names have just, you know it's over forty years, the names have kind of disappeared.
- Q. As time went on, how did she understand or begin to remember Bennett's policy with kids in his room?
- A. Once I left there she never mentioned it to me. Once I was gone, I was gone. She met and would talk to me socially, and she would tell me that she didn't like my replacement who was pastor/administrator, but otherwise it was just social and how are you and things like that. She never said anything much. She never said anything about Bennett after that. She used to just complain about the successor pastor.
- Q. Obviously this involves an allegation of inappropriate conduct with kids under the age of eighteen. Is there anything else that we haven't asked you about?

- A. No. There really wasn't, isn't anything more that I noticed or felt or thought about at all.
- Q. Father Kub, do you swear that you have told the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth so help you God?

A. Yes I do.

This ends the recording.

In re: Rev. Joseph R. Bennett

## CONCLUSION OF THE FORMAL TESTIMONY

I swear that the testimony I have submitted is the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth, so help me God.

Promoter of Justice/Delegate of the Ordinary to the Professional Review Board

Administrator of the Office of Professional Responsibility

**Ecclesiastical Notary** 

August 7, 2006

#### RECEIVED

MAY 2 2 2006

May 17, 2006

ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO

OFFICE OF PROFESSIONAL RESPONSIBILITY

Hi Leah, Below is a list of question that I need answer too. Can you either call me or faxed to me with the answer to the questions regarding Father Bennett

- 1. Did you receive another report from a growing from from ??

  It is alleging that he was a growing at Our Lady of the Ridge in 1974
- 2. Can I get a phone number for Vicar James Kazorowski
- 3. What is the status of Father Bennett being reinstated? What need to happen in order for Father Bennett to be reinstated?
- 4. Need to know the final recommendation of the all the alleged victim:
- 5. Are there other open Investigation regarding Father Bennett or open Investigation that the Diocese
- Are there other open Investigation regarding Father Bennett or open Investigation that the Diocese is working on in terms of Father Bennett.
- 7. Can I get a copy of the sworn statement of Father Bennett doctor stating there are no identifying marks on Father Bennett private parts?
- 8. Can you tell me who is Ralph Mollan? And how can I get in touch with him?

Some of the question may have the same answer but I have to ask.

Thanks,

Brigitte Broadway



Cardinal Francis George

# removes amother priest

Pastor not monitored for year after allegation

By Manya A. Brachear Tribune staff reporter 2/7/06

Losing confidence in a monitoring program they have relied on to safeguard children, Chicago Catholic Archdiocese officials have removed from ministry a priest they were keeping under supervision while they try to determine if he abused two young girls decades ago.

Officials also acknowledged that the south suburban priest was not assigned a monitor until a year after the archdiocese first received an abuse allegation against him in March 2004. A spokesman said he could not explain the lengthy delay.

Cardinal Francis George ordered the removal of the pastor of Holy Ghost Catholic Church in South Holland after an emotional meeting this week with St. Agatha parishioners, who voiced outrage that for months they had not known about allegations against their own pastor, Rev. Daniel McCormack.

McCormack also had been placed under monitoring because of an abuse allegation, though his flock did not know that until he was arrested last month. On Wednesday, prosecutors added a third count of ag-

PRIESTS:

# Allegations over incidents 35 years ago

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 1

gravated criminal sexual abuse to the charges against McCormack, and law enforcement sources would not say whether the abuse occurred while he was being monitored.

George said archdiocesan officials must look for ways to discreetly take accused priests out of the pulpit even before abuse allegations are found to be credible, said spokesman Jim Dwyer.

"We need to examine and adapt our policies ... [to] withdraw the priest temporarily in a nonjudgmental fashion until the information is absorbed better and the case is resolved," Dwyer said Wednesday. "It will be a better situation for the priest and the parish if we change our policy"

The archdiocese said it has received two allegations that the pastor of Holy Ghost, 700 E. 170th St. in South Holland, abused two girls while serving at St. John De La Salle Catholic Church, 10205 S. King Drive in Chicago, more than 35 years ago.

The Tribune is not naming the priest, who is 65, because no criminal charges or lawsuits have been filed and the archdiocese has not yet determined if the allegations against him are credible.

Dwyer said the first allegation against the priest was reported to the archdiocese in March 2004, and a monitor was assigned in March 2005. Dwyer said he could not explain the de-

According to national guidelines drafted by American bishops in 2002, if a priest has a credible allegation of abuse against him, he must be removed from ministry. But the guidelines leave it up to the dioceses to determine how to treat priests who are under investigation.

In Chicago, when the archdio-

cese receives an abuse allegation, the claims are investigated by an independent review board that determines whether the ac-ornal property for the prices cusations are credible and then makes a recommendation to the cardinal about what action should be taken. It is unclear how many priests have been assigned a monitor since 2002, Dwyer said.

Church officials had appointed a fellow priest to monitor McCormack in August, when the first abuse allegation surfaced. He was arrested Jan. 20 after a second accuser came forward and subsequently was charged with two counts of aggravated criminal sexual abuse.

The charge filed Wednesday involved several alleged incidents with a third boy in the rectory of St. Agatha, law enforcement sources said.

Church officials said McCormack was not removed from ministry because the archdiocese had not yet received a firsthand allegation. In the meantime, McCormack was told not to be alone with minors and the archdiocese's vicar for priests asked a peer to "monitor" him. George asked his staff this

week if any circumstances similar to McCormack's monitoring arrangement existed, Dwyer said. When told of the Holy Ghost pastor, the cardinal ordered him to be removed.

The cardinal has really been reflecting about this ever since he's gotten back—[how] to effect some kind of nonjudgmental way so we don't put ourselves, the parish, and the priest in this kind of situation again," Dwyer said. "He knew there was one more priest still in ministry. He felt [removing him] was the prudent thing to do.

George had approved the monitoring arrangement at Holy Ghost a year ago, Dwyer said.

Jeff Anderson, a St. Paul attorney who represents a number of clergy sexual abuse survivors, said he has been urging the archdiocese to remove the south suburban priest for almost two years. He represents the two alleged victims of the priest, both women in their 40s.

"They assured me that the decision was just around the corner," Anderson said. "That they were processing this and it would be forthcoming. I let them FEB 0 3 2006

It will bear design

and the parish if we change our policy.'

Archdiocese spokesman Jim Dwyer

lead—and now I believe mislead us to this point in time. It was with the McCormack situation coming to light that I realized this is the last straw. We couldn't trust the process and I'm sorry that I did.

One of the women spoke publicly Wednesday, saying the priest had intercourse with her in the lower level of the church for three years beginning when she was 8.

"I heard on the news that a priest had been removed and I was hopeful and thrilled," said the woman, who asked that her name not be used. "I feel like a million-ton weight has been lifted off my shoulders. I'm incredibly relieved."

Ordained in 1986, the priest served at St. John De La Salle from 1967 to 1973; Our Lady of the Ridge, in Chicago Ridge, from 1974 to 1976; St. Joseph and St. Anne from 1977 to 1978; and St. Christina from 1979 to 1980. He returned to St. John De La Salle in 1981 and stayed until 1989. He moved to St. Agnes in 1990 and 1991; Our Lady of Fatima in 1992 through 1997. He has been at Holy Ghost in South Holland ever

As news of the priest's sudden removal trickled out through the media, parishioners reacted with surprise but said they still trusted the archdiocese to handle the situation correctly.

'People don't think that it's going to happen to their own friends and loved ones," said Tom Shesek, 49, a parishioner at Holy Ghost for about 20 years. There are other people in power in the church that are handling this thing the way they've been doing it. My only opinion is if there's any truth to be unveiled or revealed that it happens as soon as can be.'

Tribune staff reporters Jeff Coen and Tom Rybarczyk contributed to this report.

mbrachear@tribune.com

PLEASE SEE PRIESTS, PAGE 15

Director

DePaul House 2340 South University Boulevard Suite 402

Paul L. Golden, C.M., J.C.D.

Denver, Colorado 80210-5405

Tel: 303/698-0458 Fax: 303/777-0468

paul@goldenconsulting.com

May 3, 2006

His Eminence Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. Archbishop of Chicago 155 E. Superior Street Chicago, IL 60611

Your Eminence,

Ms. Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator, has invited the Reverend Joseph R. Bennett and myself, his canonical advocate, to respond to the allegations of sexual abuse of minors that have been lodged against him. This presentation will be given to the Professional Responsibility Review Board for its discussion of the case. I am sending it to your attention because, after you receive the recommendation of the Review Board, you will judge whether there is sufficient evidence to continue with the penal process or not.

**Biographical Information** 

Father Joseph R. Bennett was born on He was ordained a priest for the Archdiocese of Chicago on April 26, 1966. His first assignment was as an associate pastor at St. John de la Salle parish where he served from May 1966 until June 1973. He was transferred to Our Lady of the Ridge parish where he served as an associate pastor until January 30, 1976. In January 1976, Father accepted the assignment as a chaplain at the Cook Country Jail where he served until January 1981. While a prison chaplain, he resided at and assisted St. Joseph/St. Anne parish from January 1976 to July 1978. He moved his residence to St. Christina parish in July 1978 because the pastor needed extra help in this large parish. He assisted that parish until January 1981. It was in January 1981 that Father Bennett received his first pastorate. He was named pastor of St. John de la Salle parish where he remained until May 1989. He was transferred to St. Agnes parish in May 1989 where he served as pastor until July 1991. He was assigned as pastor of Our Lady of Fatima parish where he ministered from July 1991 until June 1997. Father Bennett is currently the pastor of Holy Ghost parish, an office he has held from June 1997. Father was given a leave of absence from the parish on February 1, 2006.

The Allegations
reported that during the years her family was a member of
St. John de la Salle parish, Father Bennett sexually abused her often over a

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. May 3, 2006 Page Two

period of years. She alleged the abuse started when she was eight or nine years old (1968 or 1969) and continued until she was eleven years old (1971) when the family moved to another parish. Father Bennett was the associate pastor of St. John de la Salle parish during those years. It is alleged that some of the abuse happened in the parish school in a classroom after CCD class and some happened in the rectory in Father's private quarters.

all a mad that also also was
alleged that she also was abused by Father Bennett at St. John de la Salle parish. reported that Father Bennett abused her in his private quarters in the rectory when she was twelve or thirteen years old (1969 or 1970).
Father Bennett absolutely and unconditionally denies all allegations leveled by these two women.  He categorically denies any sexual assault of fine a classroom, in his private quarters or in any other place.  He categorically denies that he had sexual intercourse or oral sex with fine at any time in any place.  He categorically denies that he now has or has ever had freckles on his left or his right testicle.  He categorically denies that he now has or has ever had a birthmark of any size on his back.  He categorically denies any sexual act, sexually activity or behavior with Sister fine private or in the presence of fine how to masturbate or spoke to her about such an act.  He categorically denies any physical assault of fine with a communion paten and he denies that he ever spanked her either with the paten or with his bare hand.
Father Bennett never sexually abused or He has never improperly touched any minor child. These allegations are totally false and pure fantasy. Father has submitted several responses since the allegations were made professing his innocence. (Exhibit 1) He also sworn an affidavit to the truth of several statements that are in direct contradiction to some elements found in the allegations. (Exhibit 2)
Inability to Obtain Information

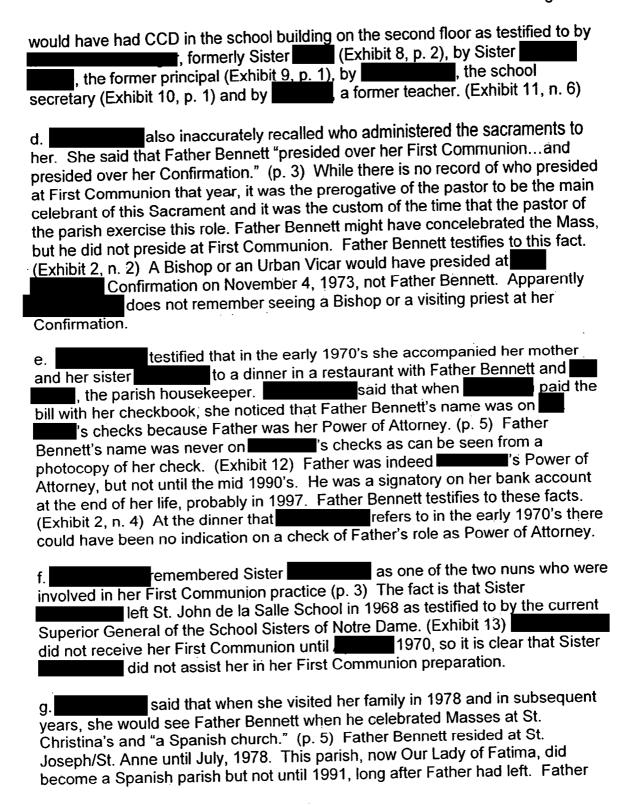
On February 14, 2006, I asked the Chancellor to authorize the pastor of St. John de la Salle parish to forward to me the sacramental records of the allegents. On

AOC 000433

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. May 3, 2006 Page Three

February 22, 2006 I again wrote to the Chancellor for permission to physically inspect the parish plant. Having heard nothing, I repeated my requests in a letter on March 27, 2006. I then began a series of phone calls to his office. I did not receive any answer. I wrote to you on April 5, 2006 and followed up with phone calls. I repeated my calls to the Chancellor when I learned that you had departed for Rome. I know that the investigator and your delegate to the Review Board made a visit to the parish and had access to all the buildings. Father Bennett and I did not have such access. This response could have been more cogent had I been given the information and the permission that I requested.

Refutation of Each Element of the Allegation Made by
result of repressed memories that she more recently "recovered." Doctor Gregory Van Rybroek, PhD., J.D., an eminent psychologist, has written an expert opinion summarizing the research concerning repressed memories. He documents how easily false memories can be implanted and created in a person. He concludes, in agreement with other researchers, that such recovering memories cannot be given credence without corroborating evidence. (Exhibit 3) It is my intention to demonstrate that no such corroborating evidence exists.
allegation consists of a number of elements that will be individually addressed and refuted. Unless otherwise noted, the page numbers in the following sections are from the memo written by Ms. McCluskey summarizing her March 2, 2004 interview with (Exhibit 4)
1memory is faulty, inaccurate and mistaken. I will list a number of errors in her recollections and give the factual evidence.
a. She said that she began to attend CCD classes in 1968 when she was 8 years old and in second grade. She said that she received First Holy Communion when she was in third grade, presumably, in 1969. (p. 2) However, the Baptism record shows that she received her First Communion on April 25, 1970. (Exhibit 5) She would have been in the fourth grade that year.
b. She also testified that Father Bennett told her that housekeeper, passed away in 1998. (p. 2) In fact, died on October 7, 1999. (Exhibit 6) Father was a specified at the specified and knew the exact date of the specified are specified as a specified at the specified are specified as a specified at the specif
c. said that CCD classes were held in the basement of the school. (p. 3) No classes were held in the school's basement. There were no classrooms there. (Exhibit 7, #6) being a third and fourth grader,



Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I.

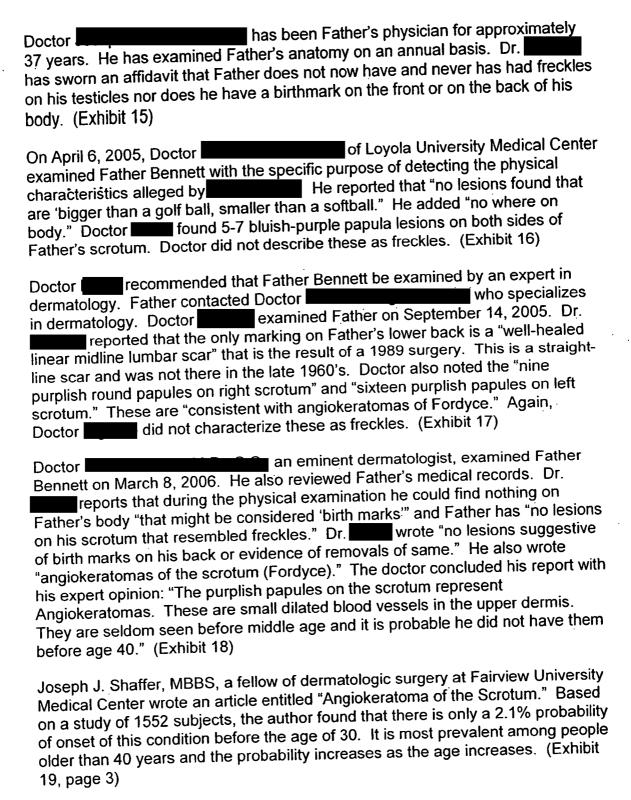
May 3, 2006

Page Five

was also in residence at St. Christina's parish until 1981. St. Christina's never has been a Spanish-speaking parish. Father Bennett testifies to this fact. (Exhibit 2, n. 9 & 10) memory for These seven facts demonstrate that we cannot rely on the truth. testified that while she was sitting on a desk, Father Bennett 2: "had forced intercourse with me." (p. 4) By this statement we are to understand that a twenty-eight year old adult man who is close to six feet, one inch tall forced his penis into the vagina of an eight or nine year old girl who is sitting on a school desk in the third grade classroom. Physically speaking, this allegation is close to impossible. To allow access to her genitals, the child would have to be almost lying down. If such an assault happened when the girl was in a prone position, the result would be extreme pain, torn tissue and bleeding. Young underwear would have been blood stained, quite noticeable by her mother in the process of doing the laundry. She mentions nothing about this obvious and practical result of such an action. Father Bennett strongly denies he ever did such a thing. further reported that she did not think that this alleged abuse was wrong. (p. 4) While a young child may be too frightened to tell a parent about such abuse, no child thinks that such a sexual attack with accompanying pain is not wrong. She may think that she is responsible for such an attack but she does not think that it is the right thing. "was a witness to the abuse" testified that "was crying and hysterical." (p. 4) and that she ( "does recall being present for the abuse." (p. 6) stated that These statements are totally false. During her extensive interview about this herself did not say or imply that she was present allegation, was being abused. Furthermore she did not describe any of the while abuse firsthand. (Memo from Ms. McCluskey summarizing the September 7, Exhibit 14) This element of the 2004 interview with is clearly a fabrication and provides no allegation by corroboration of the allegation. further reported that she remembers that "Father Bennett had freckles on his left testicle" and she remembers that he had a birthmark, bigger than a golf ball and smaller than a soft ball" on his lower back." (p. 4) In fact Father Bennett does not now have and never has had either of these physical

characteristics.

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. May 3, 2006 Page Six



This research finding is corroborated by the reports of Father Bennett's annual physical examinations. The 1975 and 1979 reports do not contain any reference to angiokeratomas of the scrotum. The 1994 report from Doctor indicates "male genitalia was normal." The angiokeratomas were not present at that time. (Exhibit 20)
therefore, did not see a birthmark "bigger than a golf ball and smaller than a soft ball" on Father Bennett's lower back because it was not there. Several medical professionals have testified to that fact. Also, did not see freckles on Father's left testicle because he did not and does not now have such freckles. What he now has are angiokeratomas that appeared much later in his life. They do not look like freckles and no medical professional has described these as freckles. Besides, seeing such minute blemishes on an adult male's scrotum requires close examination because the hair on this part of the anatomy tends to mask such markings and makes them difficult to observe.
memory is, again, not truthful.  6.
Sister is She left the convent in 1970 and currently lives in She submitted a sworn affidavit on July 15, 2004 (Exhibit 21) and was interviewed by Ms. Leah McCluskey on June 24, 2005. (Exhibit 8) unequivocally denies all of the allegations against her. She does not remember or her sisters. She states that she did not have any romantic or sexual relationship with Father Bennett. denies that she has or ever had "coarse dark brown hair" or "irregularly shaped freckles' on the backs of her upper thighs, particularly on her upper left thigh" as stated. (Exhibit 21, n. 10e) By her affidavit, she categorically denies and defamatory. She offered to submit to a physical examination by a qualified and licensed medical professional and to submit past medical records. Unfortunately, this offer was not pursued by the Archdiocesan Office of Professional Responsibility.

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. May 3, 2006 Page Eight

to masturbate. He absolutely denies Father Bennett did not teach any such thing. This allegation, again, is pure fantasy. An 8 or 9-year old is not capable of pleasuring herself in this fashion. In all of my reading about sexual predators, I have never heard of an abuser wishing that his victim experience self-pleasure and taking the time to teach her how to achieve orgasm. testified that "Father Bennett penetrated her [rectum] with the handle" of a communion paten. She said that it felt similar to the times "her mother would insert a suppository into her." (p. 4) Father Bennett denies ever having done such a thing. While I have not been able to locate the communion patens that were used at St. John de la Salle Church in those years, I have one in my possession from another church that was used in the same time frame. In my memory, as an altar server and as a priest, the patens were quite uniform. The plate was gold and the handle was always black. The handle was about five or six inches long and ended with a knob, a squared end or a round end. I have included pictures of such a paten showing its length and its size relative to a child's suppository. (Exhibit 22) This allegation is also false. Forcing the hard wooden handle of this instrument into the rectum of an eight or nine year old girl would have caused sever pain and damage to the soft tissue. The result of such an abuse would have been pain and bleeding. Such bleeding would have been easily seen in the child's underwear and therefore noticed by her mother. If such an attack had taken place, the child would not have compared the sensation to that of receiving a suppository. The photos clearly show the size difference of these two objects, to say nothing about the fact that a suppository melts upon insertion. having reviewed the photos of the Dr. paten, writes that inserting such an object in a child twelve years and older might be possible. She implies that such an assault on a younger child is improbable. If there was some ornamentation at the end of the handle, as there might have been, this would have made the event even more intolerable. The allegation assumed the standard physical position that does not mention that a doctor would use before inserting a medical instrument. Also the allegation does not mention that lubrication was used. Finally, in Dr. such an assault could result in mucosal damage that would take several weeks if not months to heal. (Exhibit 23) said that when she recalls the abuse with the Later in her testimony, paten, it "really hurts by body." (p. 6) This postscript must be discounted because earlier in the interview she had spent many minutes describing this act

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. May 3, 2006 Page Nine

of abuse and there is no record that she was then experiencing any painful memories. This is one more reason to judge that this abuse did not happen.

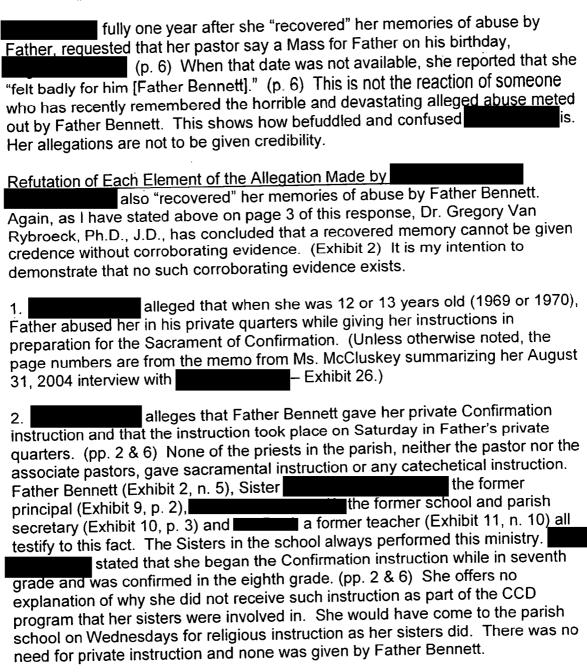
8. Some of the abuse is alleged to have happened in the school building, in the third grade classroom, after the CCD class that ended at 3:30 p.m. (p. 4-5) This was before their father started work at 4:00 p.m. More precisely testifies that both girls had to wait in the classroom 20-30 minutes until their mother arrived. The also said that occasionally she had to wait alone and she would wait "at the top of the stairs." (Memo from Ms. McCluskey summarizing her September 7, 2004 interview with Exhibit 14, p. 2) On occasion Father was allegedly wearing liturgical vestments and in possession of a liturgical instrument from the church (p. 4)
We know that the third grade classroom was on the second floor of the school. There were three other classrooms on that floor. The former principal testified that after CCD classes, the children were not allowed to remain in the school building. She would remain in the building after dismissal to ensure that all the students left the building. (Exhibit 9, p. 1) The former parish secretary who volunteered in the school testified that after the CCD classes which, according to her, ended at 3:00 p.m., all children left the building. (Exhibit 10, p. 1) The former janitor says that ordinarily the classrooms and halls were empty. Only on occasion would a teacher be with a few students in the classroom. (Exhibit 24) A former teacher testifies that no children were allowed to remain in the school building. (Exhibit 11, n. 9) There is no evidence for the allegation that Father Bennett, sometimes dressed in vestments, and Sister were in the classroom abusing this child. Such an attack would have been witnessed by another teacher, the janitor and the principal who were in the building. Students were not allowed to remain in the building after dismissal at 3:00 pm. A lone child standing on the top of the stairs would have been seen and escorted out of the school. Therefore this allegation is a fantasy and totally untrue.
testified that on one occasion, she descended the stairs to look for her sister. She saw Sister opening and closing a door located at the bottom of the stairs. (Exhibit 14, p. 2) There was no door at the bottom of the stairs of the school. There was only a gate. (Exhibit 7, #4) A girl of this age surely knows the difference between a door and a gate.
stated that she visited Father Bennett's private quarters when she was a guest of the housekeeper. She described these quarters as having a corner shelf. During these visits, she alleged, Father

touched her improperly and she performed oral sex on him. (p. 5) Father Bennett denies ever engaging in such activity.
This allegation is false for a number of reasons.  associates these acts of abuse in Father's private quarters with her and her mother's visits with after the 6:30 a.m. Mass. The visits would have begun about 7:10 a.m. was attending public school and needed to get to the school, over a mile away from the church. There was no time for the kind of acts she described. She did not say that Father led her to his room. She implies that she left her mother and was alked to Father's room for these acts of sexual abuse. She made this trip not just once, but repeatedly over a period of, perhaps, a year. This is fantasy. Her mother would not allow her to wander around the rectory; there was no time for such an encounter; and was charged with keeping externs from the priests' quarters. In addition, there was no corner shelf in any of his rooms as Father Bennett has testified (Exhibit 2, n. 7) and there is some evidence that Father was the regular celebrant for the 8:00 a.m. school Mass in the Church. (Testimony of Exhibit 8, p. 3)
from where she and her mother visited with rectory clearly shows, the journey to Father's room from the kitchen was a bit more complex. One would go through the dining room, out to the corridor, take a slight jog, up a few steps, pass the receptionist's office and then take a left to another corridor. There was a door at the beginning of this last corridor that was kept closed automatically. (Exhibit 7, #7)
The fact is that at the time of the alleged abuse, visitors were not allowed into the private quarters of the priests. This was the policy of the pastor and was strictly enforced. Exemptions were given for members of one's family.  the housekeeper, was extremely solicitous about the priests' privacy.  the former parish secretary testifies to this policy and to its implementation. (Exhibit 10, pp. 1-2) Father Leonard Dubi who served as a deacon in the parish in 1967-1968 testifies to this policy. (Exhibit 25) It is not possible to believe that an 8 or 9-year old girl would be allowed to wander into Father Bennett's room, not once but many, many times. It did not happen.
Additional Reasons to Judge the Allegation of

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. May 3, 2006 Page Eleven

(p. 6).
Dr. Van Rybroeck has summarized the research concerning the repression and recovery of memories. False memories can be implanted in clients. Recovered memories must be tested against reality by corroborative evidence. Dr. Van Rybroeck, having reviewed the facts of this case, finds the allegations implausible and improbable. (Exhibit 3)
2. We have to ask if these false memories were implanted into mind. During the March 2, 2004 meeting with the Archdiocesan Professional Responsibility Administrator, was observed carrying with her a worn copy of the controversial book The Courage to Heal: A Guide for Women Survivors of Child Sexual Abuse. Therein the authors state, without support, "One out of three girls are sexually abused by the time they reach the age of eighteen." (3 <sup>rd</sup> edition, p. 24) Further, the authors state, "If you genuinely think you were abused and your life shows the symptoms, there's a strong likelihood that you were." (p. 26) In addition, the book lists a number of questions the reader might ask herself. Among those questions we find, "Do you feel self-destructive or suicidal? Or that you simply want to die?" (p. 39) These are the same thoughts and feelings expressed by
was infatuated by Father Bennett. She reported that she "loved Father Bennett" when she was a young girl. (p. 3) She said she wanted to be a priest like Father Bennett and wanted to marry him. (p. 3) Even when telling the false story of being abused by him, she adds that he was kind to her "because he loved me." (p. 5) This kind of fixation seems to be at the root of the false allegations.
4. When she would return home for visits, she would accompany her mother to Masses said by Father Bennett. (p. 5) She expressed her hurt feelings when she perceived Father being "aloof" in front of her mother or at school. (p. 5) She said "I always wanted his attention." (p. 5) This kind of infatuation continued
Even after she had allegedly recovered her memories of abuse (Fall, 2003) (p. 3) she tracked down Father Bennett and called him on the phone (November or December, 2003). (p. 6) reported that she had a pleasant conversation with Father and "reminisced about St. John's and different nuns." (p. 6)
It was her pastor who had to advise her to stop

talking to Father Bennett. (p. 6) She would have continued to engage him as a friend. She was very disappointed that Father Bennett could not celebrate the funeral of her mother and she perceived that Father "did not remember their mother." (p. 6)



Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. May 3, 2006 Page Thirteen

quarters.  and to its imple Deacon in the provisekeeper	the former p mentation (Exhibit 10) Fath	having visitors in the priests' private parish secretary testifies to this policing Leonard Dubi who served as a to this policy. (Exhibit 25). The ivity. Young did not ceive such instruction.	-у
Ms. McCluskey eyes open and earlier same place. It until she receiv sister. Of cour	ne was given the written draft  added this noticed the freckles on his le testified that sh is very suspicious that	view and had a chance to talk to he lat no such freckles existed on Fathe	n er
were facing tha	private quarters were not on	tt's room as overlooking King Drive.  King Drive. The pastor's quarters  testifies to this (Exhibit 10, p. 2) a r (Exhibit 7, #7).	
1. momories of a	buse and when she and the	to be Falsen regards to when she recovered he other members of the family talked began to come back in 1997 after he (p.	er
this abuse can she shared he April and May,	ne out in the family in the Falls rememories of abuse with 2004. (p. 5)	rlier in the interview, she stated that I of 2003. (p. 3) Then she says that presumably for the first time,	t all t , in ∎ at
at her intervieved had bought wi		she kept referring to written notes sl	ne
only by accept	d fro <mark>m mental pain. (p. 3)</mark> Sh	ne was not able to protect ne is now trying to defend true, but adding some of her own	not
3.	stated that prior to (April-May, 2004),	called	

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. May 3, 2006 Page Fourteen

(p. 5)	said no such
thing in her interview with Ms. McCluskey. (Exhibit 13)	
Summary Under scrutiny, the allegations of least the same and	
are shown to be false.	

- The dates and the places of the alleged abuse are not true.
- Physically, the abuse could not have happened as alleged.
- abuse was not witnessed as alleged.
- The physical characteristics of Father Bennett as described by the two women are not present and have not ever been present. This fact has been established by medical experts.
- The two women did not have access to Father Bennett's bedroom as alleged.
- Father Bennett did not prepare or any child for the Sacrament of Confirmation
- Members of the family have spoken about this matter and have incorporated elements of what they heard into their own stories. Some of these elements are contradictory.
- was infatuated with Father Bennett.
- A medical expert concludes that the allegations are implausible and improbable.

#### The Canonical Process

Having judged that there was "at least a semblance of truth" to the allegations of these two women, you opened the canonical preliminary investigation on June 25, 2004 according to canon 1717, §1. This investigation, under the direction of Ms. McCluskey whom you appointed as the investigator, sought to collect the facts and the circumstances of the allegations and to come to some determination concerning the imputability of Father Bennett.

The Archdiocesan Review Board has been appointed to assist you by reviewing the evidence that has been brought to it. It advises you about whether it judges there is sufficient evidence to warrant sending the case to the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith who alone has competency in such cases. The decision at this point in the canonical process is not that the case has been proven. However, it is much more than the "semblance of truth" or "it might have happened" criteria. In order to proceed to the next step in this canonical process (canon 1718) the decision must be that there is solid and true evidence on which these allegations are based. There must be some level of certitude, based on

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. May 3, 2006 Page Fifteen

the evidence presented that Father Bennett is guilty of the delict of canon 1395, §2.

I believe that in this response, I have shown that such solid and true evidence does not exist. Almost every element of the allegations is not rooted in the truth. I have presented facts, dates, testimony and drawings to demonstrate that what has been alleged did not happen. Therefore, Father Bennett cannot be held imputable for this crime.

If you would like further information or would like to discuss this case before you make your final decision, Father Bennett and I will make ourselves available to you.

Sincerely,

Paul L. Golden, C.M., J.C.D.

Director

cc: Reverend Joseph Bennett

Ms. Leah McCluskey

Archdiocesan Review Board

LL. Solder, C.M.

Mr. Frederick A. Muth, Jr.

Mr. Patrick Reardon

# RESPONSE OF FATHER JOSEPH BENNETT TO ALLEGATIONS OF SEX ABUSE OF MINORS

### **INDEX OF EXHIBITS**

1.	Initial Response of Father Bennett to Allegations of Initial Response of Father Bennett to Allegations of Initial Response of Father Bennett to Allegations of Initial Response of Initial
2.	Affidavit of Father Joseph Bennett
3.	Expert Testimony of Dr. Gregory John Van Rybroek, Ph.D., J.D. Curriculum Vitae of Dr. Van Rybroek, Ph.D., J.D.
4.	Interview of Ms. With Ms. Leah McCluskey on March 2, 2004
5.	Sacramental Records of Ms.
6.	Death Certificate of
7.	Drawings of the physical plant of St. John de la Salle Parish  Memos from concerning the drawings of the floorplans
8.	Interview of (formerly Sister ) with Ms. Leah McCluskey on June 24, 2005
9.	Affidavit of Sister
10.	Affidavit of
11.	Affidavit of
12.	Photocopy of section and section as a section of section and secti
13.	Dates of Sister state 's tenure at St. John de la Salle school provided by Sister Barbara Bowers, SSND, General Superior
14.	Interview of Ms. with Ms. Leah McCluskey on September 7, 2004
15.	Affidavit of Dr.
16.	Progress Notes of Dr.

17.	Findings of physical examination by	Dr.
18.	Expert opinion of Dr.	
19.	Article by Joseph J. Shaffer, MBBS	on "Angiokeratoma of the Scrotum
20.	Report of physical exam – Septemb Report of physical exam – April 18, Letter from Dr.	<u>19</u> 79
21.	Affidavit of	formerly Sister
22.	Photos of the Communion Paten	
23.	Expert Opinion of Doctor	
24.	Testimonial letter from	
25.	Testimonial letter from Reverend Le	eonard Dubi
26.	Interview of Ms. 2004	with Ms. Leah McCluskey on August 31

May 3, 2006

## RESPONSE OF REVEREND JOSEPH BENNETT TO ALLEGATIONS OF

On April 29, 2004, Father Bennett met with Professional Fitness Review Administrator, Leah McCluskey, at the office of the Vicar for Priests. Also present for the meeting were Patrick Reardon, attorney for Father Bennett, Father James Kaczorowski, Vicar for priests, and Father Leonard Dubi, friend of Father Bennett. Ms. McCluskey read notes of allegations of misconduct made by Father completely denies the allegations. The following will specifically address the allegation made by Ms.

#### **BACKGROUND**

Though never close friends, Father Bennett has been familiar with the family, mostly through father of mother. Both persons are now deceased. During Father Bennett's term at had contacted him to receive instructions in the St. John de LaSalle, Catholic faith. Father Bennett knew because she was a daily communicant. Father knew of the children and regarded them as fine people, although he never felt particularly close to them. He was unaware of Father Bennett remembers being contacted at the time of

death. He certainly remembered her, but was unable to attend her funeral because of scheduling conflicts.

#### SPECIFIC RESPONSES

The accusations made by revolve around alleged "memories" of experiences at St. John de LaSalle parish during 1969 to 1971, when she would have been between 9 and 11 years of age. Father Bennett has previously made a forceful verbal denial to these accusations. He reiterates that denial here. While vague as to dates and times, these "memories" relate to matters that would have to be approximately 35 years ago. Despite the inherent unfairness of having to respond to an accusation so distant in time, Father Bennett will attempt to point out some of the factual flaws that undermine the objective truth of these "memories."



Father notes numerous factual discre	•
For example, no CCD classes were held in	the basement of the school. Indeed,
there were no classrooms in the basement	
held in class rooms on the first or second f	
	St. John de LaSalle at the same time.
While he has no firm recollection, Father for	
was ever involved in the training of	of First Communicants at the parish.
purported to description of the purported to description of th	ctical purposes a separate building. It circuitous walk from the housekeeper's
Father Bennett states unequivocally	that he was never alone with
	bes in her interview. He never engaged in
any sexual misconduct with her at any time	e. Indeed, he had almost no contact or
interaction with this person at all.	,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,
micration with this person as all.	
Father Bennett further states that if a St. John de LaSalle, he has no memory her description of sexual actions performed wi occur.	:. He states categorically that the bizarre
Father Rennett has provided an affid	lavit from his regular physician who has
known him and performed physical examin	
affidavit is attached to this response as an	
characteristics described in detail by	do not exist, and have never
existed, on the body of Father Bennett. He	•
descriptions are products of	imagination in the same manner as the
entire misconduct allegation.	imagnitation in the same mainer as are
entire inisconduct anegation.	$\cap$
	Dough Benned
	Father Joseph Bennett
Pate 1/ BRown	Tumor Topopir Delinett
Patrick G. Reardon,	
Attorney for Father Bennett	
1 Iccording to 1 autor Domitor	

# RESPONSE OF REVEREND JOSEPH BENNETT TO ALLEGATIONS OF

On April 29, 2004, Father Bennett met with Professional Fitness Review Administrator, Leah McCluskey, at the office of the Vicar for Priests. Also present for the meeting were Patrick Reardon, attorney for Father Bennett, Father James Kaczorowski, Vicar for priests, and Father Leonard Dubi, friend of Father Bennett. Ms. McCluskey read notes of allegations of misconduct made by Father completely denied the allegations and provided a formal written response.
Since that time, Father has been advised of a related accusation made to Leah McCluskey on August 31, 2004, by  Father Bennett makes the same complete denial and will provide the following formal written response. In so doing, he will necessarily duplicate some of the information he provided regarding the
BACKGROUND
As Father Bennett has already stated that, though never close friends, Father  Bennett has been familiar with the family, mostly through and father and mother. Both parents are now deceased.  During Father Bennett's term at St. John de LaSaile Parish, had contacted him to receive instructions in the Catholic faith. Father Bennett knew because she was a daily communicant. Father knew of the children and regarded them as fine people, although he never felt particularly close to them. He was unaware of the was also unaware that the children, including the was also unaware that the children and regarded them as fine people.
Father Bennett remembers being contacted at the time of death. He certainly remembered her, but was unable to attend her funeral because of scheduling conflicts.

## SPECIFIC RESPONSES

says that Father Bennett had her perform oral sex upon him in his bedroom in the rectory during private instructions for Confirmation.  According to these alleged events would have been during 1969 or 1970 at St. John de LaSalle parish, when she was either 12 or 13 years old. Father Bennett has previously made a forceful verbal demail to these accusations. He reiterates that denial here. While vague as to dates and times, these "memories" of relate to matters that would have been approximately 35 years ago. The allegations contain few factual statements that would allow for objective verification. Despite the inherent unfairness of having to respond to an accusation so distant in time, Father Bennett will attempt to show that where there are allegedly factual statements, objective evidence does not corroborate them.
The first factual error is that Father Bennett conducted private instructions of any kind for any young people. Any sacramental preparation taught by Father Bennett would have been in the context of preparing for the sacramental liturgy and occurred in a large group settings. Specifically, he never taught religious education classes to the school children or CCD children. Specifically, he never gave one on one instructions to any young people. Furthermore, no such meeting in the rectory could have taken place since the pastor, Father Ralph Mollan, had a rule that no priest could bring any young persons into the area of the priests' living quarters.
Like purported to describe Father Bennett's quarters in the rectory at St. John de LaSalle. Her description is equally inaccurate She states that his room overlooked King Drive. It did not. King Drive runs north and south. Father Bennett's quarters were on 102 <sup>nd</sup> Street, an east-west street, eastward down the street from the corner of King Drive. Only by leaning out the window and looking sidelong down the block would one have been able to view King Drive. Father Mollan's quarters were the only ones that overlooked the street that is now called King Drive; the only time Father Bennett would be in that area would be when Fr. Mollan called a staff meeting.
The housekeeper at St. John de LaSalle rectory was named would not have permitted or any other young person to go to the priests' quarters in the rectory.

purported to describe intimate details of the Father's anatomy, stating that, "The first time I had my eyes open and noticed the 's description, freckles on his left testicle." Like description is untrue. The reader is referred to the sworn affidavit of Doctor , Father Bennett's physician for over 37 years. Doctor states in relevant part, "I further state that Father Joseph Bennett has no freckles on either of his testicles. The above observations ..... have been true of Father Joseph Bennett during the entire time I have been his physician." (This affidavit was originally allegation; a copy is also submitted with the response to the attached to this response as an exhibit.) recalled that the other priests at St. John de . In her accusation. LaSalle at the time were "the pastor, Fr. Mollan and Fr. Ted, who was tall with dark hair." Father Bennett submits that there was a permanent deacon at the parish named "Ted." However, he does not believe this man was assigned to the parish until 1972 or after. There was also another associate pastor, Father Frank Kub, who left one year before the end of Fr. Kub's five year term. 's statement appears to be an attempt to It is submitted that corroborate and provide credibility to the rather fantasy-like statement of She made no statement to the Archdiocese at that 's quite strange allegation did come forward. As time. Only after noted above, in her apparent attempt to corroborate, she repeats some of the same While Father Bennett is saddened and disappointed false information as to hear this false accusation, he wishes to pass no judgment of malicious intent. He is willing to believe that in her obvious stress over 's condition, convinced herself that she really "remembers" these false experiences. Nevertheless, he states in no uncertain terms that her allegations are false. He has He has had no had no unlawful contact of any kind with unlawful contact of any kind with

₹ ...... **\*** 

### PERSONAL REFLECTIONS

经数据 海

Father Bennett has separately composed some of his thoughts on this matter and wishes to include them as a personal statement:

I cannot help but feel badly for both and because of all the pain that they are experiencing due to their apparent memories of sexual abuse so many years ago. I form no opinion about how they acquired such memories or whether they were abused by any person. I know that I am not the one who sexually abused them, if indeed their memories have some reality. I wonder how they can put any kind of closure on this. I only know that I never touched any child of any family at any time in my life.

I never had to give private instructions to any child for his or her preparation for the reception of a sacrament while assigned at St. John De La Salle or Our Lady of the Ridge. Both parishes had programs in place that were conducted by both religious and lay catechists. Their mother was a catechist herself. I was never requested by the principals or by the directors of religious education to give private lessons, even to assist in updating a child. Any religious instructions that I gave to children were always in a group setting in the church or in a classroom always with the teacher or catechist or parents present. This is true at every parish where I was assigned. This is still the case to this day.

Furthermore, my recollection of both they were wonderful people and excellent parents. I don't see how any sexual abuse or any other kind of abuse could have happened to any one of their children without their knowledge. kept a very close eye on her children. If she had seen or heard of any abuse she would have acted at once.

While it is true that I did not have much contact with the in social settings, I still feel that I got to know both parents fairly well through church liturgies and other parish functions as well as telephone

conversations and person to person meetings. I addition, I met with a good number of time for instruction in the Catholic faith because of his interest in converting to Catholicism. I do remember some fine meetings with him along with personal conversation which led me to believe that he was an excellent family man and a most vigilant parent. This is why I know I would have never said that I did not remember at the time of her fineral.

Of course I remembered both Who could ever
forget them was at mass every morning of the year. Was
there most every weekend. You don't forget people like them. Deling
asked to preside at the fineral was an honor to me, as it always is
when someone requests me to preside at a loved one's funeral. The only
reason why I was unable to say funeral mass was because my
present parish's duties prevented me; and the second family was unable
to move the firmeral to another day. I have to wonder why in the
world would ask me to preside at their mother's timeral
if I had sexually abused them or done any other thing that was
inappropriate.

kindness to me when he came to my parents' house and installed an outdoor TV antenna on the chimney. He did this as an avocation as a side job for different households. There is no way I could ever forget either They have always been in my prayers. Also now each day I ask the Lord to bring healing to each their memories so they will come to know that I never sexually abused them.

Yather

Patrick G. Reardon,

Attorney for Father Bennett

STATE OF WISCONSIN	)
	) ss
MILWAUKEE COUNTY	)

# JOSEPH R. BENNETT, being first duly sworn on oath, says as follows:

- I never presided over First Holy Communion at either St. John de la Salle or Our
   Lady of the Ridge from 1966 to 1976. That was always done by the Pastor.
- 2. I was never a presider in place of a Bishop or Urban Vicar at Confirmations at Our Lady of the Ridge. I would only have been a Concelebrant at the Mass.
- 3. The Nuns at St. John de la Salle were members of the School Sisters of Notre Dame and not Carmelites.
- 4. My name was never printed on a check of Power of Attorney in her latter years after she retired.
- 5. I did not provide with private Confirmation instruction at any time or at any place.
- 6. The only occasion when I was in Fr. Mollan's quarters in the St. John de la Salle Rectory was for a staff meeting held in his sitting room.
  - 7. I did not have a corner shelf in my rooms in the Rectory at St. John de la Salle.
  - 8. All vestments at St. John de la Salle were kept in the Priests' Sacristy.
- 9. From January 30, 1976 until July 1, 1978, I was in residence and celebrating
  Masses at St. Joseph/St. Anne (now Our Lady of Fatima) while retaining primary duties as
  Chaplain at Cook County Jail. Our Lady of Fatima became a Spanish-speaking Church in 1991.

10. From July 1, 1978 to January 1, 1981, I was in residence and celebrating Masses at St. Christina while retaining primary duties as Chaplain at Cook County Jail. St. Christina has never been a Spanish-speaking Church.

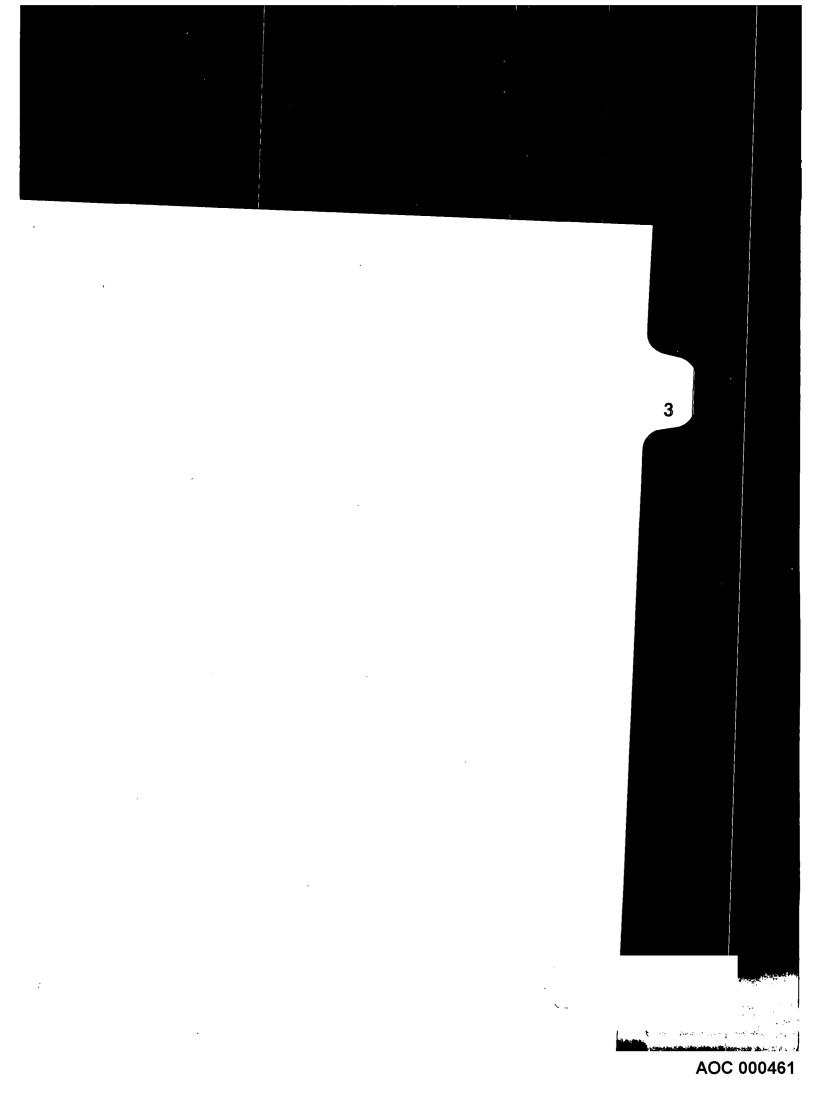
Dated this 2nd day of May, 2006.

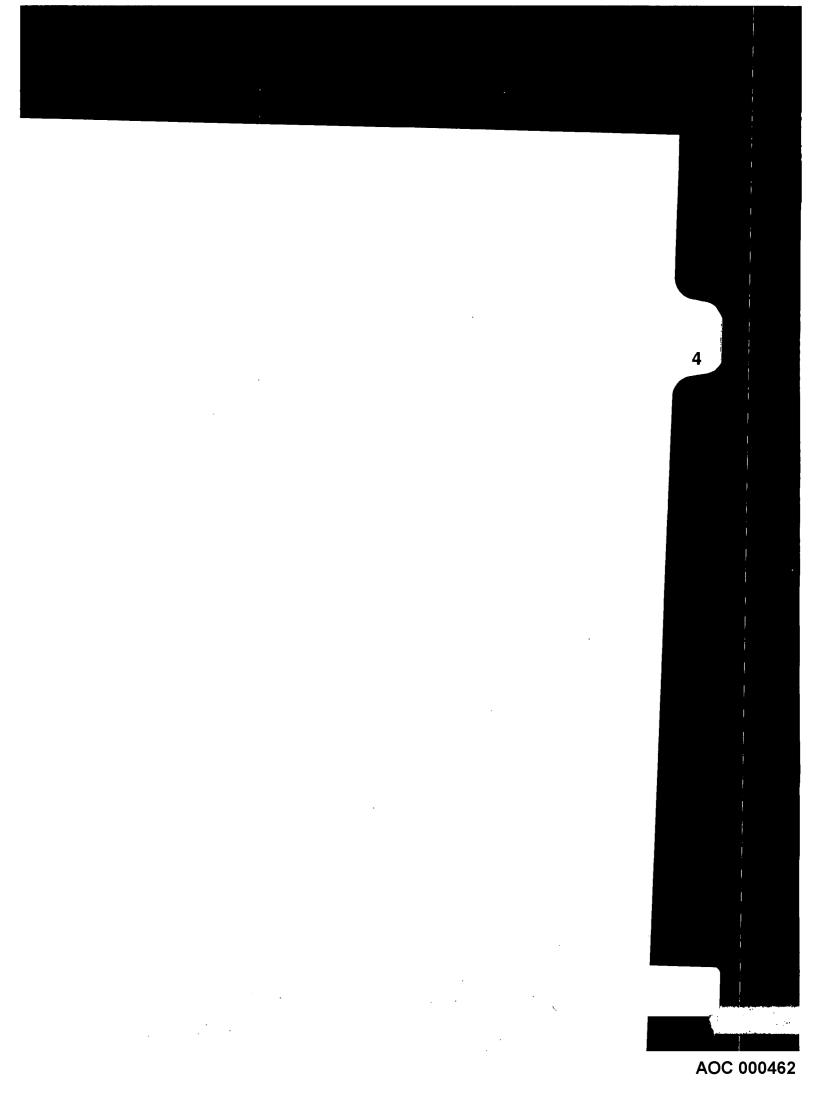
By: R. Bennett

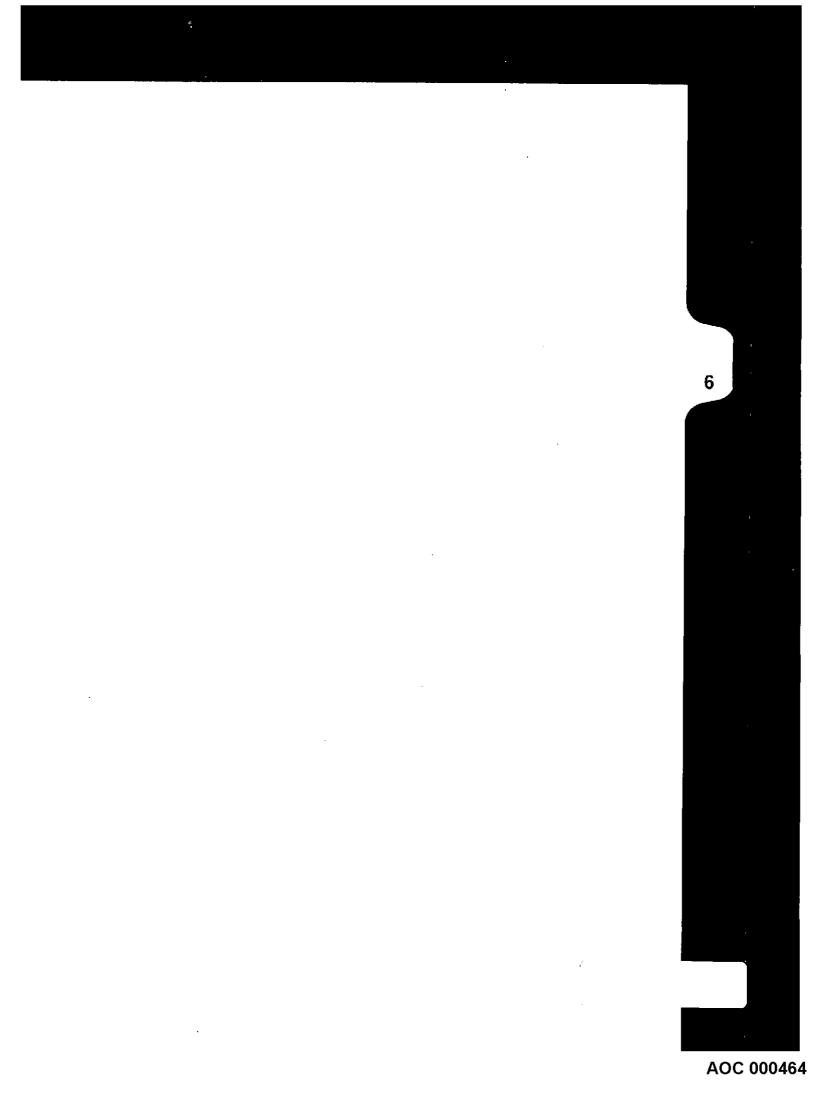
Subscribed and sworn to before me this 2nd day of May, 2006.

Notary Public, State of Wisconsin

My commission:\_

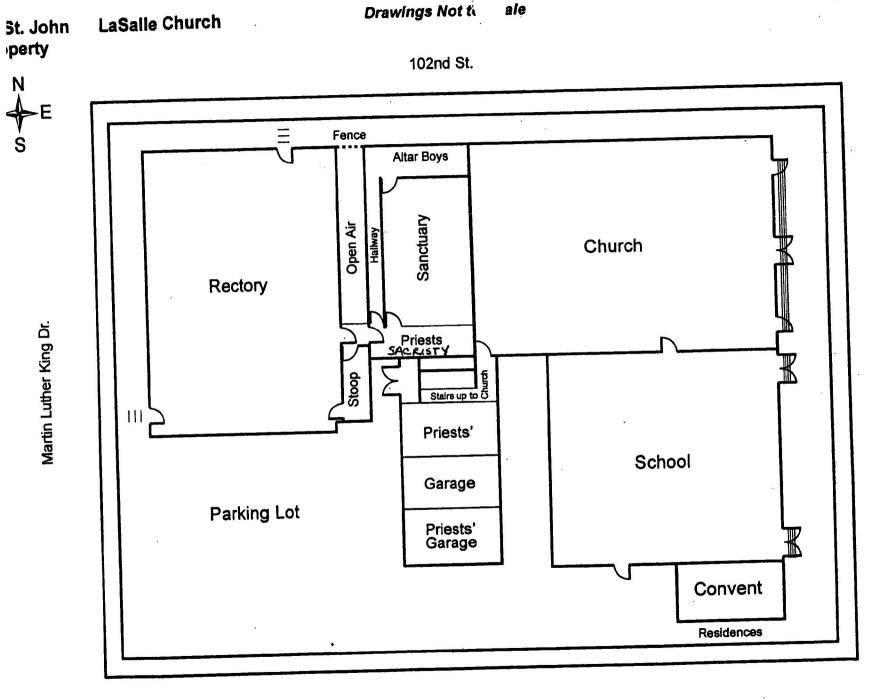






#### Victim Statement Abstract

This abstract replaces the summary prepared by Leah McCluskey, Professional Responsibility Administrator for the Archdiocese of Chicago's Office of Professional Responsibility, of Victim IB's statement, given to Ms. McCluskey on February 12, 2010, formalizing his allegation of abuse against Rev. Joseph Bennett. According to Victim IB he was abused over a period of approximately 5 to 6 years between approximately 1968 and 1974 and while he was an altar boy at St. John de LaSalle. The abuse occurred at the St. John de LaSalle rectory as well as at the home of one of Bennett's relatives. Victim IB reported that the abuse consisted of Bennett giving Victim IB massages, beginning when he was 9 years old, and progressed over time to disrobing and fondling. Victim IB also reported that Fr. Bennett showed Victim IB pornography as many as a dozen times. Fr. Bennett also masturbated Victim IB, performed oral sex on Victim IB, and attempted anal sex. Victim IB also reported that Fr. Bennett provided drugs and alcohol to Victim IB. On one occasion when he was 16 years old he drank alcohol with Bennett and another priest while Victim IB was at the rectory. Victim IB also reported inappropriate interactions with other priest-acquaintances of Fr. Bennett, including being propositioned for sex when he was approximately 14-15 years old and that he stayed overnight at the rectory on one occasion.



Vernon Ave.

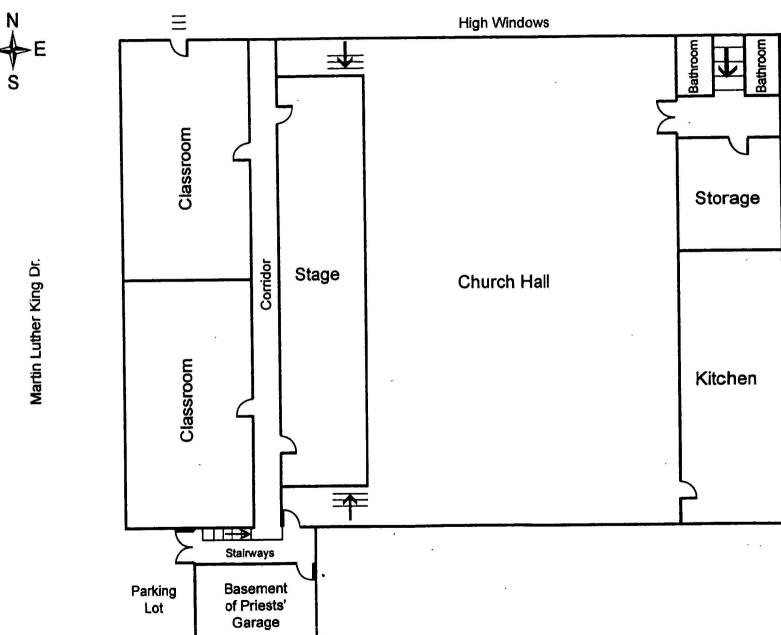
103rd St.

AOC 000466

103rd St.

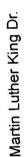
AOC 000467

AOC 000468

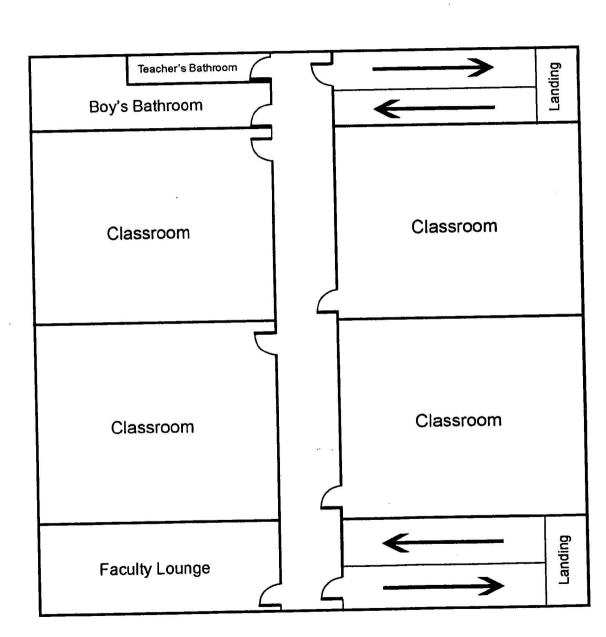


/emon Ave

/emon Ave.



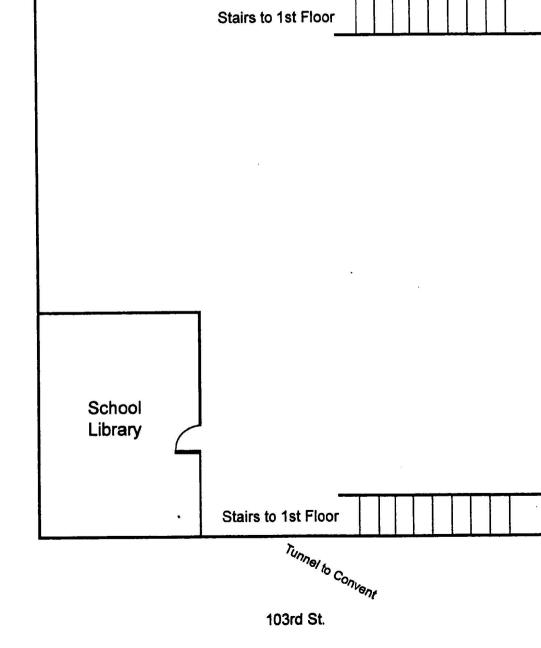




103rd St.



Martin Luther King Dr.



Jernon Ave.

OC 000471

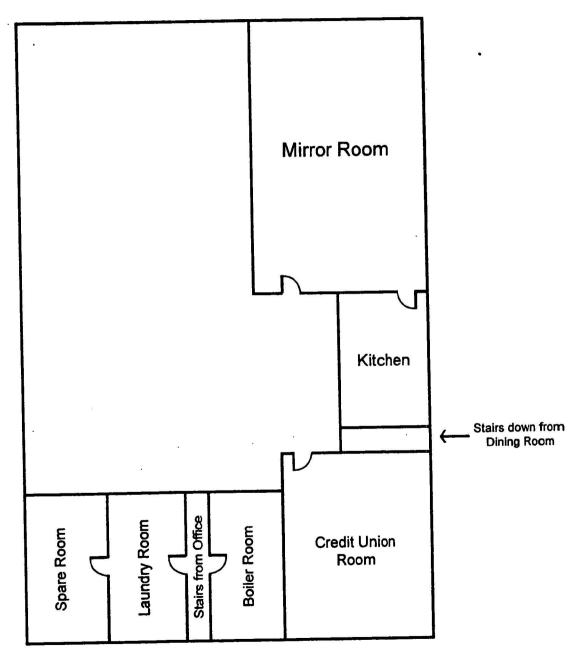
103rd St.

AOC 000472



Martin Luther King Dr.

AOC 000473



Jernon Ave

**MEMORANDUM** 

TO:

05/01/2006 10:07

Whom it May Concern

From:

Date:

April 13, 2006

Re:

Floor Plans of St. John De LaSalle Parish Buildings

These floor plans have been drawn by me based on my conversations with Fr. Joseph Bennett with Fr. Bennett describing the interior and exterior of the parish buildings of St. John De LaSalle Parish. They are not to exact scale.

412/06

#### **MEMORANDUM**

TO: Whom it may Concern

FROM: April 9, 2006

Re:

Priests' Living Quarters in St. John DeLaSalle Rectory

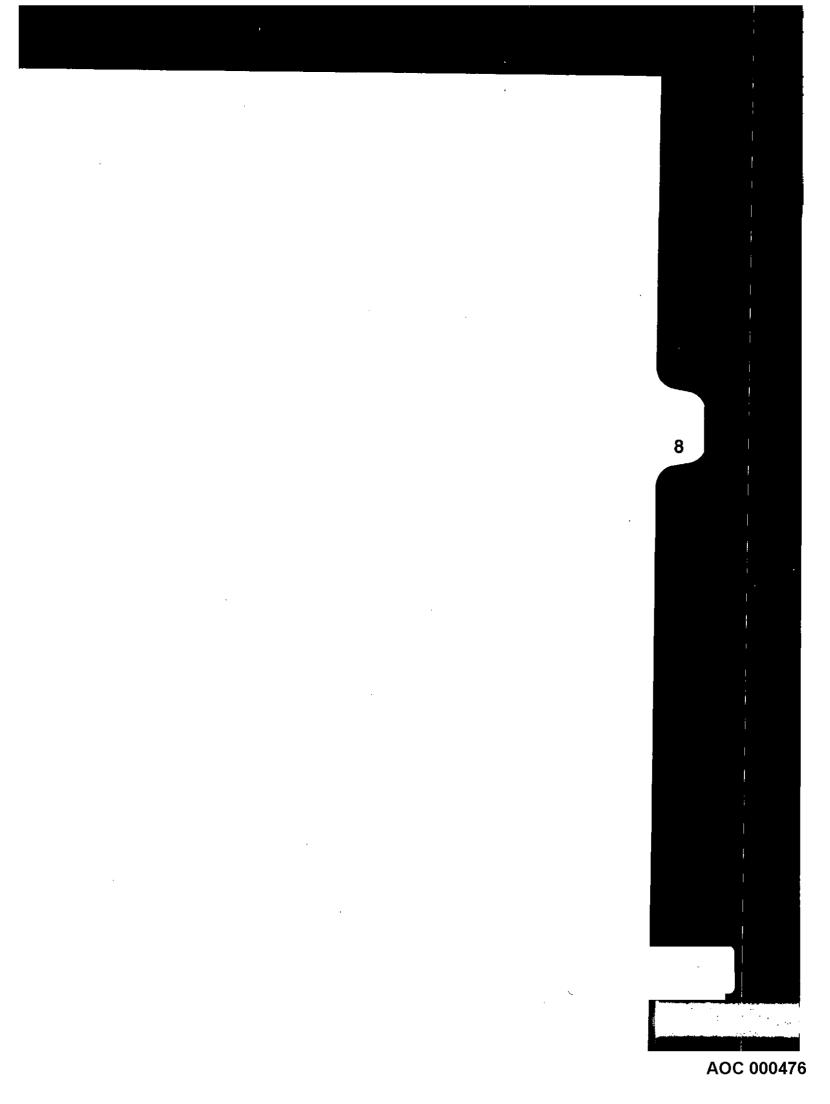
I visited my brother, Fr, Joseph Bennett, at the Rectory of St. John DeLaSalle Parish several times after his assignment in May of 1966 to August of 1968 at which time I moved to California. I clearly remember the layout of his living quarters and the dining room and kitchen. Fr. Bennett, the other associate priest and the pastor all had their private quarters off a long hallway that was most easily accessed from the 102<sup>nd</sup> street entrance. Fr. Bennett's and the other associate's quarters were across from one another at one end of the hallway, and the pastor's was at the end of the hallway. I never saw the interior of the other associate's rooms, however, in 1979 and in again in 1981, I saw the pastor's quarters because at that time, Fr. Bennett was pastor of St. John's. Those quarters were much larger than his previous quarters and consisted of a very large sitting room, and a larger bathroom and bedroom than he had as the associate priest.

Fr. Bennett's living quarters consisted of a very small sitting room that contained a sofa, and a couple of chairs. There was a narrow passageway off of the sitting room to his bedroom. A small bathroom was between the sitting room and bedroom. All of the rooms of Fr. Bennett's living quarters had windows that faced 102<sup>nd</sup> Street.

There was no public living room or parlor in the rectory. Parishioners saw a priest in one of the offices that was directly off the hallway of the  $102^{nd}$  street entrance. To get to the dining room and kitchen, you had to go down the hallway past the offices. This led you (with a little jag) into the dining room and then the kitchen, which was off the dining room. I only entered the rectory from the  $102^{nd}$  street entrance unless I was with Fr. Bennett, and then I entered through the kitchen.

The housekeeper, had her private quarters in a separate wing of the house, which was accessed down a hallway from the kitchen or the entrance on King Drive. I never saw the interior of any of those rooms nor did I enter the rectory from King Drive.

I do recall the rectory had a very strange layout that was the result of several additions made to the original house. The building did not flow easily and was somewhat "choppy."



State of Illinois	)	
	)	SS.
County of Cook	)	

## **AFFIDAVIT**

On affirmation and oath the affiant, Sister states the following:

I am a member of the School Sisters of Notre Dame.

In the Summer of 1968 I was assigned to Saint John De LaSalle parish school. I remained in that assignment for approximately ten years. I was the school principal and taught the eighth grade students. During that time I lived in the convent residence with other members of my religious community. The convent was located directly south of the school building.

The school had two floors of classrooms. The upper grades were located on the first floor. The eighth grade classroom was close to the office of the principal and of the school secretary. The primary grade classrooms were on the second, or top floor of the school building.

The religion classes for public school students (CCD) were taught according to the released time program. Our students would leave early on one afternoon a week and the public school children would be released so they could come for what would normally be the last class session of that day. The regular school faculty taught the CCD classes to their respective grade levels in their regular classrooms. In other words, a third grade CCD class would be taught by the regular third grade teacher in her second floor classroom.

CCD classes were dismissed promptly and children were not allowed to remain in the building after school. I routinely stayed in the building until after dismissal and made sure that all left so the building could be cleaned and often worked in my office well after dismissal time.

To my knowledge no priest ever taught individual students or took any individual student privately to prepare for any sacraments. If any priests participated in preparation for the sacraments, it was in large class groups.

Sister was in our community at Saint John De LaSalle, but at this time I have no memory of her.

Date: 4/25/06

Signed: Sister

signed and affirmed to before me on 25 day of 2006

Notary Public

OFFICIAL SEAL
JON MONTEVERDE
NOTARY PUBLIC - STATE OF ILLINOIS
MY COMMISSION EXPIRES:08/29/09

State of Illinois	)	
	)	SS.
County of Cook	)	

## **AFFIDAVIT**

On affirmation and oath the affiant,	states the following:
--------------------------------------	-----------------------

From 1963 to 1968 I was a volunteer secretary at St. John De LaSalle School at 10200 S. Vernon Avenue, Chicago, Illinois. During those years I served in this position from one to three days per week. This work made me very familiar with the layout and operation of the school.

The Saint John De LaSalle School building had classrooms for the upper four grades on the first floor and the primary grades on the second (top) floor. No classes, CCD or otherwise, were conducted in the basement of the school building.

CCD classes were conducted one afternoon a week, when children would be released early so the public school children could arrive to participate in the religion classes. The CCD classes for each grade were taught in the same classrooms as for the grade level of the full time students. In other words, a third grade CCD class would be held in the regular third grade classroom on the second floor of the school building. Each CCD class was taught by the same teacher for that grade level. The faculty and principal remained in the school building until all children were dismissed. CCD classes began in the afternoon at 2:15PM and were dismissed at 3:00PM. There were no CCD activities after classes were dismissed. All children left the building so cleaning of the school could begin.

In 1968 I was hired as the full time parish secretary and receptionist. I worked in the front office of the rectory. As parish secretary, I was very aware of the rectory policies set and observed by the pastor, Father Mollan, and the associates. The policy relating to the priests' living quarters was very clear. No one other than priests were allowed in the rectory living area. I am aware that this

policy pre-dated Father Mollan's time. He rigorously continued it. Like everyone else, I was instructed to observe this policy. If I had correspondence or business matters for the priests, they would come to the front office. I can remember only one occasion when I had to bring papers to Father Mollan in his quarters. Only the housekeeper, made very limited visits to the priests' living areas for housekeeping duties.

My office as parish secretary was between the rectory entrance and the door to the priests' living quarters. There was a closed door past my desk marking the entrance to the priests' living quarters. No one could enter the priests' living space without passing me. During the entire time that I worked as parish secretary no young children ever entered or visited in the priests' living area.

When visitors came to the rectory I answered the rectory door on 102<sup>nd</sup>
Street. Visitors were taken to a waiting office area and priests would meet them at that location. If a person came to the kitchen door entrance, they could be admitted by the housekeeper. However, anyone who wished to reach the priests' living area would have to pass my desk. If I was not on duty at the front of the rectory would answer the door. She always let me know of any persons who had come while I wasn't there. In my entire career at the parish I never saw any young person go into the priests' living area, whether alone or escorted by any priest, including Father Bennett. would have told me of any exception to the visiting rules. At no time did ever inform me that any young person had ever entered the priests' living area, either alone or in the company of a priest.

I am familiar with the general layout of the rectory. I know that the pastor's suite of rooms faced west to the main street that is now called Martin Luther King Drive. I know that when Father Bennett was an associate at the parish, his room faced north to  $102^{nd}$  Street. No window of his quarters faced King Drive. Years later when Father Bennett returned as pastor, he occupied the pastor's rooms facing King Drive.

During all the time that I worked or volunteered at St. John De LaSalle parish, Father Bennett never gave any child private instructions for Communion or for Confirmation. These instructions were given by the school faculty or later by a staff of catechists that handled all instructions for both these sacraments. These instructions were given to children in classroom groups, not individually.

I have read the contents of this affidavit and find them to be true and complete as to the matters discussed.

Date: 3-20-06

Signed:

SIGNED AND AFFIRMED

to before me on 20 day of march, 2006

Notary Public

"OFFICIAL SEAL"
CARRIE N. NORTON
Notary Public, State of Hilnois
y Commission Expires 12-20-2008

State of Illinois	)
	) ss.
County of Cook	)

## **AFFIDAVIT**

, Affiant, states and affirms as follows:

- 1. I am currently a lawyer practicing in the City of Chicago.
- 2. I was a lay teacher at St. John De LaSalle grammar school during the period that spanned September, 1968 to June, 1971.
- 3. During that period at various times I taught classes four through eight, as required.
- 4. The four upper grades were on the main floor of the school building; the lower grades, first through fourth, were on the second, or upper, floor of the building.
- 5. During the time that I worked at St. John De LaSalle School no classes were taught in the basement of the school or church.
- 6. I am familiar with the CCD released time program as we taught it at that time. All released time CCD classes were taught in the same room as the corresponding grade level of the full time classes.
- 7. No CCD classes were taught in the basement of the school or church during any time while I worked at St. John De LaSalle.
- 8. I am familiar with the basement area because I went there daily during the lunch break to smoke a cigarette with the janitor.
- 9. I was a law student during the time I taught at St. John De LaSalle school. I stayed after the school was dismissed to do my own studying. No children were allowed to remain in the school building after dismissal; this was also true for CCD children.

- 10. I am not aware of any priests ever teaching CCD classes at St. John De LaSalle School. These classes were taught by the same teachers who taught the full time students.
- 11. During the time I worked at St. John De LaSalle no personnel or students were allowed access to the private living quarters of the priests in the rectory.

FURTHER AFFIANT SAYETH NAUGHT.

Affiant 4/25/06

Date

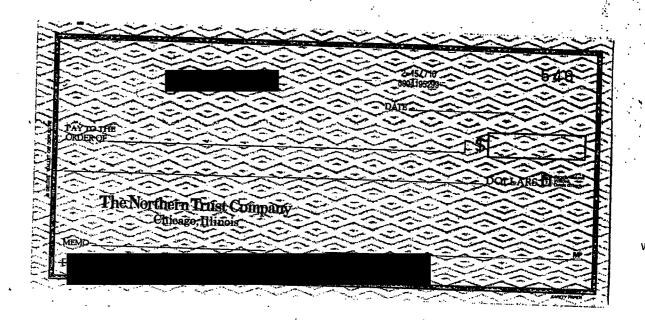
SIGNED AND AFFIRMED

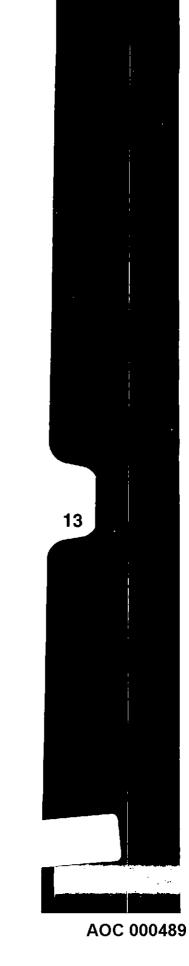
to before me on 25/hday of Aril, 2006

Notary Public

NOTARY PUBLICION EXPERIMENTAL COMMISSION EXPERIMENTAL COMPRISON EXPERIMENTAL COMPRISON EXPERIMENTAL COMPRISON EXPERIMENTAL COMPRISON EXPERIMENTAL COMPRISON EXPERIMENTAL COMPRISON EXPERIMENTAL COMPRI







**2**018

Ø017

04/25/2006 11:32 FAX HPT 24 US US; USP

980:50 80 PS 19R

SENI

р.

P. 1



To: Fax: Phone:		Prom: Sr. Barbara Bowers Fax:
Phone:		Phone:
Date:	4/24/2006	
Subject:	Information requested	

#### Comments:

With the files which are here in Baltimore, I have found that Sister was ussigned to St. John de la Salle School for the school years 1964-65, 1965-66, 1966-67, 1967-68. In the next school year, 1968-69, she was no longer present and Sr. was principal.

I can continue to look for the years 1968 through 1973, but that will take me longer as I need to request records from Chicago.



# ARCHDIOCESE, OF CHICAGO

Office of Professional Responsibility

P.O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

> (312) 751-5205 Fax: (312) 751-5279

November 5, 2004



Dear Ms

As we discussed yesterday on the phone, I have enclosed a copy of a Memorandum I have written based upon our September 7, 2004 meeting. Again, as I expressed yesterday, I apologize for delay in forwarding this information to you attention. I do assure you that this matter has been taken extremely seriously by the Archdiocese of Chicago and myself.

Ms. It ask that you please review this memorandum and make any additions or changes to ensure its accuracy. The purpose of this memo is to summarize the information that you graciously agreed to share with Mrs. Mayra Flores and me, not only for yourself, but also for the support of your sisters and and as well. When you have made your changes to the enclosed document, I ask that you return them to me in the envelope provided. I will then write a final memo based upon your changes and return it to you for your signature of approval.

Upon my receipt of a final memorandum that you have approved, the information that you have shared will be presented to the Review Board in addition to all other information provided by your sisters with their allegations of sexual misconduct against Rev. Joseph Bennett.

If you have any questions, please feel free to contact me at [312] 751-5205.

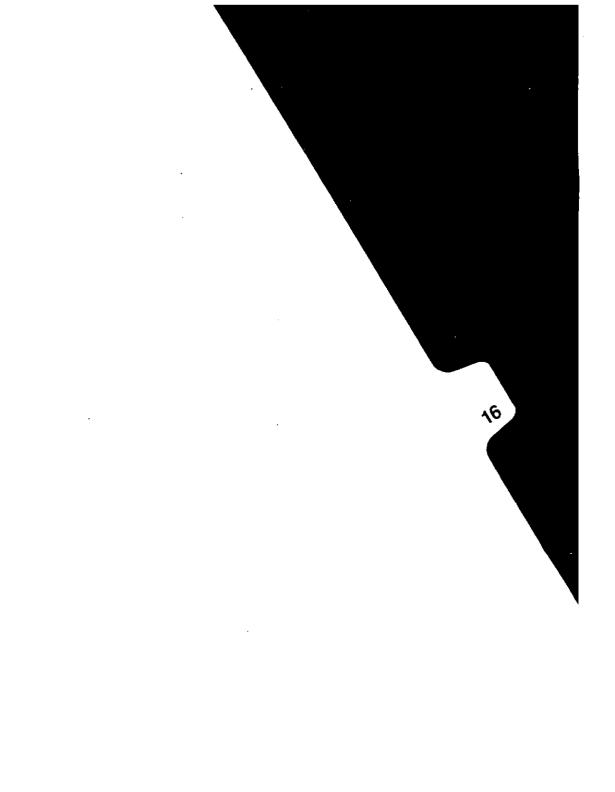
Sincerely,

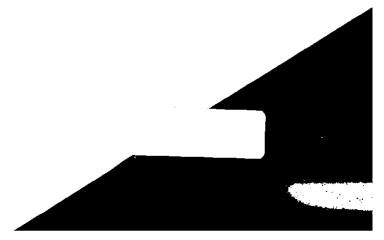
Leah McCluskey

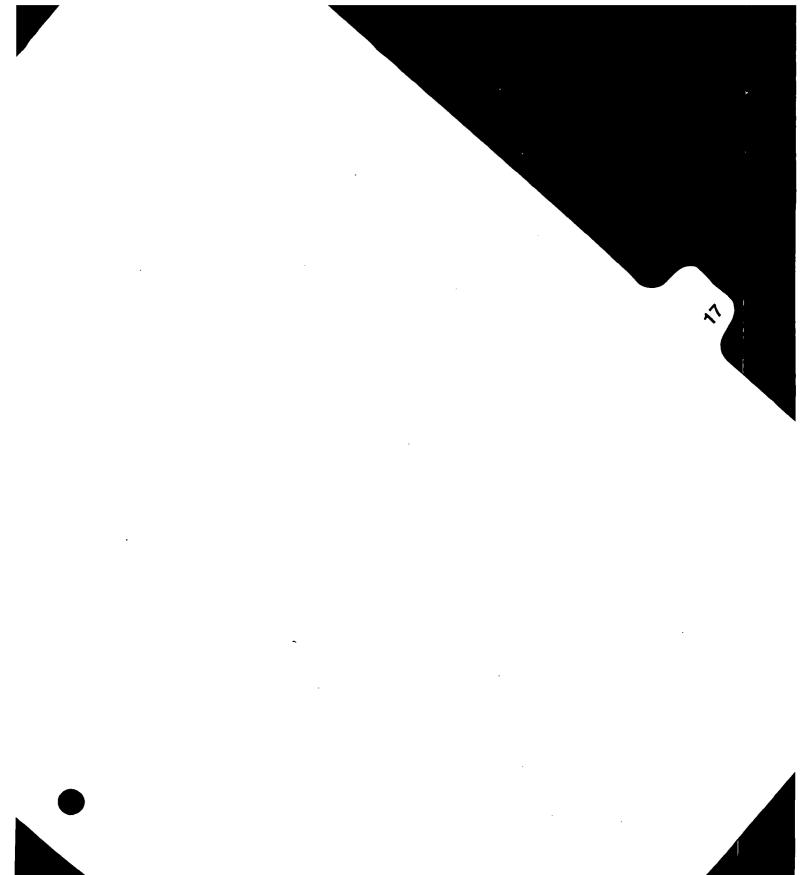
Professional Responsibility Administrator

each McCluskey

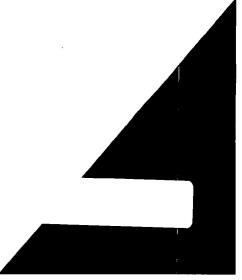
Enclosure





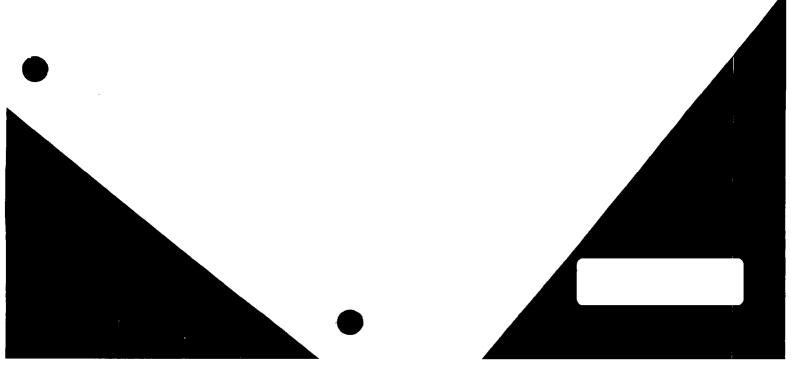


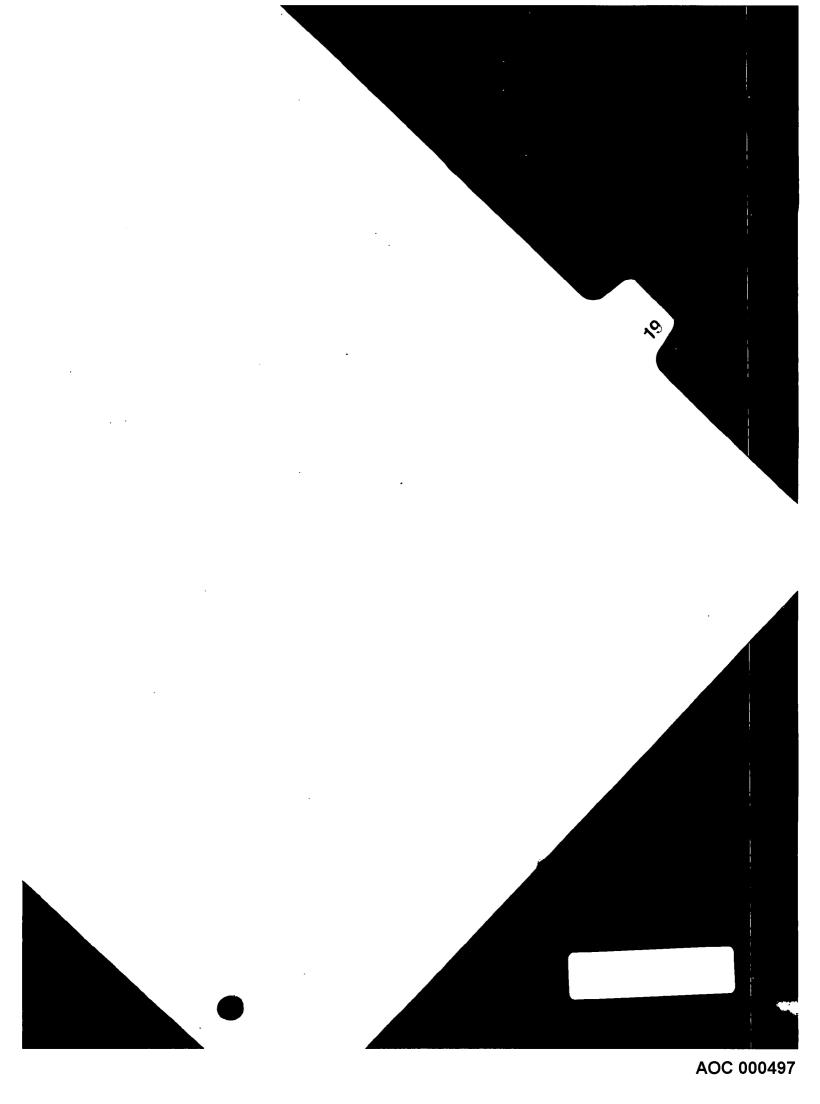




AOC 000495









eMedic



Search •

Home | Specialties | Resource Centers | CME | PDA | Contributor Recruitment

April 14, 2006

Advanced Search

Consumer Health

Link to this site

You are in: eMedicine Specialties > Dermatology > Benign Neoplasms

# **Angiokeratoma of the Scrotum**

Last Updated: April 14, 2005

Synonyms and related keywords: angiokeratoma of Fordyce, Fordyce angiokeratoma

Rate this Article

Email to a Colleague

Get CME/CE for article

**AUTHOR INFORMATION** 

Section 1 of 11

Next?

Author Information Introduction Clinical Differentials Workup Treatment Medication Follow-up Miscellaneous Pictures Bibliography

Author: <u>Joseph J Shaffer, MBBS</u>, Fellow, Dermatologic Surgery, Department of Cutaneous Surgery, Fairview University Medical Center

Coauthor(s): <u>Vincent De Leo, MD</u>, Chair, Program Director, Department of Dermatology, St Luke's and Roosevelt Hospital Center

Joseph J Shaffer, MBBS, is a member of the following medical societies: <u>American Academy of Dermatology</u>

Editor(s): **Timothy McCalmont, MD**, Director, UCSF Dermatopathology Service, Professor of Clinical Pathology and Dermatology, Departments of Pathology and Dermatology, University of California at San Francisco; **David F Butler, MD**, Professor, Texas A&M University College of Medicine; Director, Division of Dermatology, Scott and White Clinic; **Edward F Chan, MD**, Clinical Assistant Professor, Department of Dermatology, University of Pennsylvania School of Medicine; **Catherine Quirk, MD**, Clinical Assistant Professor, Department of Dermatology, Brown University; and **Dirk M Elston, MD**, Teaching Faculty, Department of Dermatology, Geisinger Medical

Quick

Author Info Introductio Clinical Differentia Workup Treatment Medicatior Follow-up Miscellane Pictures Bibliograpl

Click for re images.

Related

Angiokera Corporis [ (Fabry Sy

Malignant Melanoma

Nevi, Mela

Warts, Ge

eMedi.

Center

Disclosure

INTRODUCTION

Section 2 of 11 [Back Top Next]

Author Information Introduction Clinical Differentials Workup Treatment Medication Follow-up Miscellaneous Pictures Bibliography

**Background:** In 1896, John Addison Fordyce first described angiokeratomas of Fordyce on the scrotum of a 60-year-old man. Angiokeratomas are typically asymptomatic, 2- to 5-mm, blue-to-red papules with a scaly surface located on the scrotum, shaft of penis, labia majora, inner thigh, or lower abdomen. Histologically, they are composed of dilated ectatic capillaries in the superficial dermis with overlying epidermal hyperplasia.

Precise data on their frequency and distribution are lacking, although estimations have been made. The principle morbidity comes from bleeding, anxiety, and overtreatment due to misdiagnosis by physicians. Usually, they do not require treatment. If treatment is needed, then locally destructive methods including laser, electrocoagulation, excision, or cryotherapy may be used.

**Pathophysiology:** The pathophysiology of angiokeratomas remains unknown, although it has been proposed that an increased venous pressure may contribute to their formation.

There are many reports of angiokeratomas occurring in the presence of a varicocele or other conditions of increased venous pressure (eg, hernias, epididymal tumors, urinary system tumors). One series reports that up to two thirds of patients have associated conditions. One case exists where the varicocele was treated and the angiokeratomas resolved, and one report exists in which varicocele treatment failed to produce improvement.

Equally, there are many cases where no cause for increased venous pressure was found. In a study of 435 military recruits aged 18-19 years, 10% (n = 46) were found to have varicoceles; none had angiokeratomas. They also surveyed 30 soldiers aged 45-55 years with varicoceles but found no angiokeratomas. They propose that the coexistence of varicocele and angiokeratomas are coincidental. Similarly, a study of 1552 Japanese males found no history of any venous obstructive disorders.

In a study of vulval angiokeratomas 54% of patients were noted to have a predisposing factor (eg, pregnancy, vulval varicosity, post partum, post hysterectomy), while the rest had none.

Contin Educa ME avai

CME avai this topic. <u>here</u> to tal CME.

Patient E

Click he patient ec

# Frequency:

• Internationally: The precise incidence of angiokeratomas of Fordyce is unknown, but they are considered common especially with increasing age.



Mortality/Morbidity: No fatalities have been reported from this condition. The most significant morbidity comes from bleeding. The papules can bleed spontaneously if traumatized or during intercourse. Many of the cases report patients concern that the lesions represent a sexually transmitted disease.

THE NEV **AGENTS A** MECHA · OF AC

NEED TO

Race: Large series of angiokeratomas have been reported from America and Japan, which give a picture of disease predominantly in whites and in Japanese populations. Cases in blacks exist but are few in number. The only publications on vulval lesions have been in white women.

Sex: Males have been reported far more often than females, although direct figures of comparison do not exist. It has been commented that female angiokeratomas are probably as common as males but grossly underreported and underrepresented in the literature.

Age: Cases have been reported ranging from children born with lesions to lesions developing in patients in their sixth decade. The only publication on vulval lesions, identified by pathology reports of removed lesions, showed that 68% of lesions occurred in women aged 20-40 years. A study of 1552 Japanese males found that the condition occurred at all ages but was most prevalent among people older than 40 years. Prevalence was as follows:

- Take the ru
  - An 86-Ye Woman Worse
    - insan
  - LEARN A
- Writte doctor of p Edited sleep e Provided FI

- Age 16-20 years 0.6%
- Age 21-30 years 1.5%
- Age 31-40 years 6.2%
- Age 41-50 years 13.1%
- Age 51-60 years 13.4%
- Age 61-70 years 15.9%
- Age 70 years or older 16.6%

### CLINICAL

Section 3 of 11 [Back Top Next]

Author Information Introduction Clinical Differentials Workup Treatment Medication Follow-up Miscellaneous Pictures Bibliography

History: Patients usually give a history of many years of progressive appearance of asymptomatic papules on the scrotum.

- The patient may not be aware of the lesions, and bleeding (spontaneous, after intercourse or scratching) may be the first presentation causing the patient to seek medical help.
- Many cases are reported where help was sought to rule out a sexually transmitted disease.
- Bleeding from vulval lesions may occur spontaneously, during pregnancy, or after intercourse.
- Most authors report that lesions are asymptomatic; however, a few describe pain or itching.

# Physical:

- Fordyce angiokeratomas appear as black, blue, or dark red, dome-shaped papules ranging from 1-6 mm in diameter, with a mean of 3 mm. The overlying surface may show slight scales (hyperkeratosis).
- Reports suggest that in younger patients the lesions tend to be smaller, more erythematous, and less hyperkeratotic. Older patients have larger, darker lesions (blue/black) with overlying scales.
- The lesions number from 1 to many (>100). In a study of 25 women with vulval lesions, 50% of the cases had solitary lesions.
- Lesions have been reported on the labia majora, shaft of the penis, inner thigh, and lower abdomen. The scrotum is the most common site.

Causes: The role of coexistent varicocele remains uncertain and warrants further investigation.

**DIFFERENTIALS** 

Section 4 of 11 [Back Top Next]

Angiokeratoma Corporis Diffusum (Fabry Syndrome) Malignant Melanoma Nevi. Melanocytic Warts, Genital

WORKUP

Section 5 of 11 Back T

Author Information Introduction Clinical Differentials Workup Treatment Medication Follow-up Miscellaneous Pictures Bibliography

## **Imaging Studies:**

Imaging studies are not warranted in the evaluation of this condition.

### **Procedures:**

• If the diagnosis is in doubt, then a skin biopsy may be needed.

Histologic Findings: Numerous dilated, thin-walled, congested capillaries are positioned in the papillary dermis or superficial submucosa, with an intimate relationship to the overlying acanthotic epidermis. In addition to elongation of the rete ridges, the ep is usually hyperkeratotic. Thrombosis of the vascular spaces is common, and frequently there is recanalization of occluded vasc spaces, creating the pathologic pattern known as papillary endothelial hyperplasia (Masson lesion).

## **TREATMENT**

Section 6 of 11 Back 7

Author Information Introduction Clinical Differentials Workup Treatment Medication Follow-up Miscellaneous Pictures Bibliography

Medical Care: The importance of these lesions was well summarized by Bean, "These varicules should be known so that we ca the fears of old men, many of whom have worries enough already." If the lesions are an incidental finding or are asymptomatic, t patient can be reassured about the lesions benign nature. If there is concern over bleeding or cosmetic appearance, then severa treatment options exist.

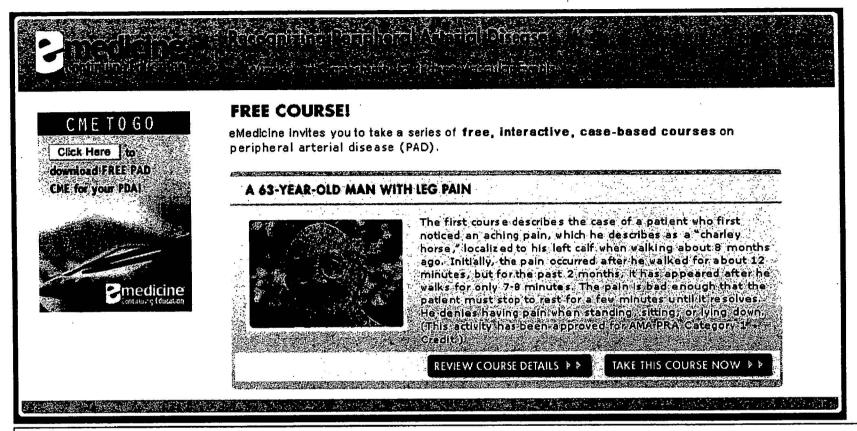
## Surgical Care:

- Excision: This is not practical if more than a few lesions exist. However, excision can be performed under local anesthesia good cosmetic result.
- Cryotherapy: Application of liquid nitrogen has been used with resolution of the lesions but with residual hypopigmentation scarring.
- Electrocautery: Light electrocoagulation has been used with or without local anesthesia to produce effective resolution of le
- Laser: Successful resolution has been reported with single treatments using both the 578-nm copper laser and the argon large resulting in minimal scarring. A 2004 study showed benefit using a 532-nm potassium-titanyl-phosphate (KTP) laser. Any value laser may be expected to have benefit.

#### **Consultations:**

- Consult a dermatologist if the diagnosis is in doubt; alternatively, a biopsy can be performed on the lesions and can be sub a dermatopathology laboratory for microscopic diagnosis.
- Consult a urologist if suspicion of a varicocele is present.





Section 7 of 11 Back T **MEDICATION** 

Author Information Introduction Clinical Differentials Workup Treatment Medication Follow-up Miscellaneous Pictures Bibliography

Angiokeratomas are a benign neoplasmlike condition and are not amenable to drug therapy.

Section 8 of 11 Back T **FOLLOW-UP** 

Author Information Introduction Clinical Differentials Workup Treatment Medication Follow-up Miscellaneous Pictures Bibliography

#### **Further Outpatient Care:**

• If a surgical procedure is performed, follow-up care at 3 months post treatment is indicated to assess the cosmetic result a

eMedic

for recurrences.

# Complications:

• As mentioned previously, bleeding is the only major complication that these patients experience.

# Prognosis:

• Spontaneous resolution is not described. The lesions will persist unless treated. Patients with multiple lesions are more like have recurrences after treatment than those with few or solitary lesions.

# **Patient Education:**

• In most cases, the patient, and when appropriate the partner, should be reassured that the condition is common, benign, a not represent any form of sexually transmitted disease. More lesions may develop with increasing age.

## **MISCELLANEOUS**

Section 9 of 11 Back T

Author Information Introduction Clinical Differentials Workup Treatment Medication Follow-up Miscellaneous Pictures Bibliography

# Medical/Legal Pitfalls:

- The most ominous clinical differential diagnostic consideration is malignant melanoma. Angiokeratomas are composed of vessels immediately subjacent to the epidermis, and because of the common occurrence of intraepidermal hemorrhage an subepidermal thrombosis, the lesions appear deeply pigmented or black from a clinical standpoint, and thus simulate the c appearance of melanoma. If the diagnosis is in doubt, then the patient should be referred to a dermatologist to examine the and to perform a biopsy, if needed. Epiluminescent examination (episcope examination) also can be useful in the distinctio vascular from a melanocytic neoplasm.
- Fordyce angiokeratomas also must be distinguished from angiokeratomas of Fabry disease. Patients with Fabry disease π lancinating limb pain or a history of renal disease. Routine histology sometimes demonstrates vacuoles within endothelial patients with Fabry disease. Electron microscopy may demonstrate lamellated inclusion bodies within endothelial cells. Fal disease should be considered when angiokeratomas are present on the shaft, sacrum, or suprapubic areas in addition to tl scrotum.

Author Information Introduction Clinical Differentials Workup Treatment Medication Follow-up Miscellaneous Pictures Bibliography

- Agger P, Osmundsen PE: Angiokeratoma of the scrotum (Fordyce). A case report on response to surgical treatment of var Acta Derm Venereol 1970; 50(3): 221-4[Medline].
- Bechara FG, Jansen T, Wilmert M, et al: Angiokeratoma Fordyce of the glans penis: combined treatment with erbium: YAC nm KTP (frequency doubled neodynium: YAG) laser. J Dermatol 2004 Nov; 31(11): 943-5[Medline].

Blair C: Angiokeratoma of the vulva. Br J Dermatol 1970 Sep; 83(3): 409-11[Medline].

• Carrasco L, Izquierdo MJ, Farina MC, et al: Strawberry glans penis: a rare manifestation of angiokeratomas involving the g penis. Br J Dermatol 2000 Jun; 142(6): 1256-7[Medline].

• Fordyce J: Angiokeratoma of the scrotum. J Cutan Dis 1986; 14: 81.

• Hisa T, Taniguchi S, Goto Y, et al: Scrotal angiokeratoma in a young man. Acta Derm Venereol 1996 May; 76(3): 248-9[Mi

• Imperial R, Helwig EB: Angiokeratoma of the vulva. Obstet Gynecol 1967 Mar; 29(3): 307-12[Medline].

• Imperial R, Helwig EB: Angiokeratoma of the scrotum (Fordyce type). J Urol 1967 Sep; 98(3): 379-87[Medline].

• Izaki M: Angiokeratoma of the Scrotum (Fordyce). Keio Journal of Medicine 1952; 1: 61-8.

• Karthikeyan K, Sethuraman G, Thappa DM: Angiokeratoma of the oral cavity and scrotum. J Dermatol 2000 Feb; 27(2): 13

• Lapins J, Emtestam L, Marcusson JA: Angiokeratomas in Fabry's disease and Fordyce's disease: successful treatment wit vapour laser. Acta Derm Venereol 1993 Apr; 73(2): 133-5[Medline].

- Occella C, Bleidl D, Rampini P, et al: Argon laser treatment of cutaneous multiple angiokeratomas. Dermatol Surg 1995 F€
- Orvieto R, Alcalay J, Leibovitz I, Nehama H: Lack of association between varicocele and angiokeratoma of the scrotum (Fo Mil Med 1994 Jul; 159(7): 523-4[Medline].
- Patrizi A, Neri I, Trevisi P, et al: Congenital angiokeratoma of Fordyce. J Eur Acad Dermatol Venereol 1998 Mar; 10(2): 19: [Medline].
- Schiller P, Itin P: Angiokeratomas: An Update. Dermatology 1996; 193: 275-282[Medline].

#### NOTE:

Medicine is a constantly changing science and not all therapies are clearly established. New research changes drug and treatment therapies daily. The authors, editors, and publisher of this journal have efforts to provide information that is up-to-date and accurate and is generally accepted within medical standards at the time of publication. However, as medical science is constantly changing and human always possible, the authors, editors, and publisher or any other party involved with the publication of this article do not warrant the information in this article is accurate or complete, nor are they responsi omissions or errors in the article or for the results of using this information. The reader should confirm the information in this article from other sources prior to use. In particular, all drug doses, indications, contraindications should be confirmed in the package insert. FULL DISCLAIMER

Angiokeratoma of the Scrotum excerpt

About Us | Privacy | Terms of Use | Contact Us | Advertise | Institutional Subscribers

HUN We subscribe to the

© 1996-2006 by WebMD.

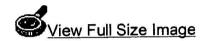
#### **PICTURES**

Section 10 of 11 Back T

Author Information Introduction Clinical Differentials Workup Treatment Medication Follow-up Miscellaneous Pictures Bibliography

**Caption:** Picture 1. Image courtesy of Hon Pak, MD, and reviewed by Ross Levy, MD.







Picture Type: Photo

Caption: Picture 2. Close-up of the eruption in patient in Image 1. Image courtesy of Hon Pak, MD, and reviewed by Ross Levy, MD.



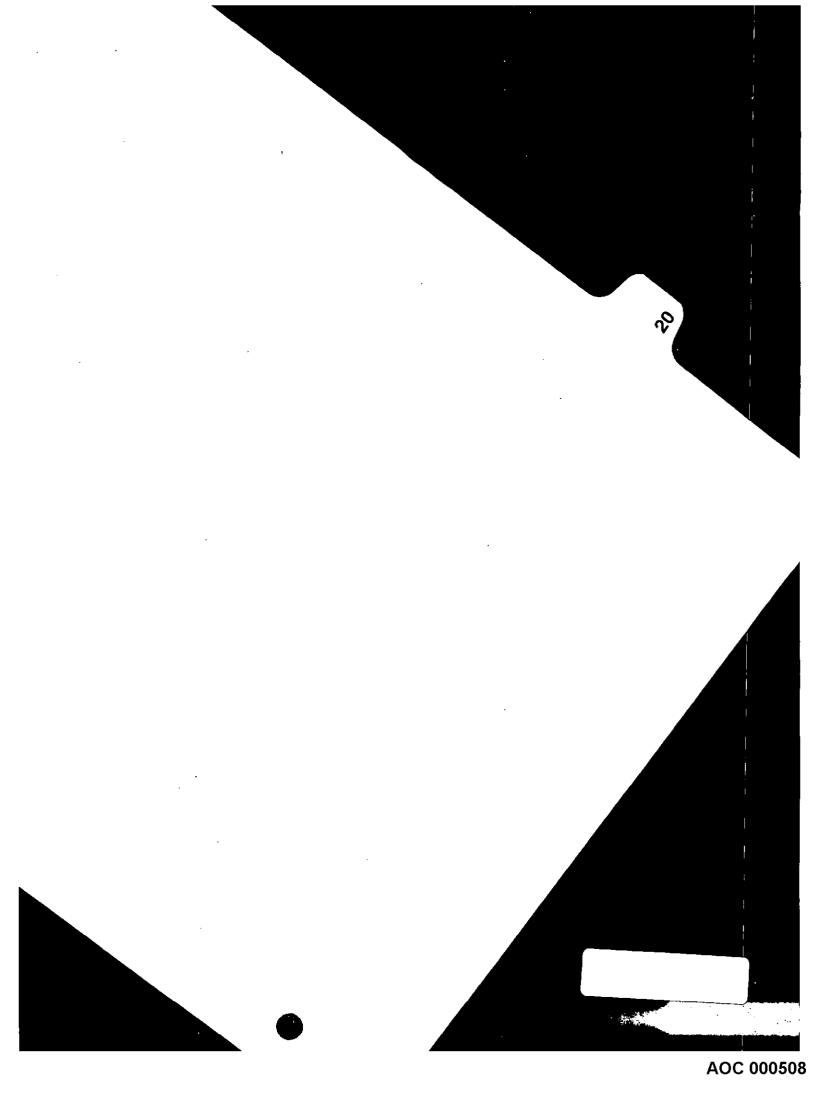


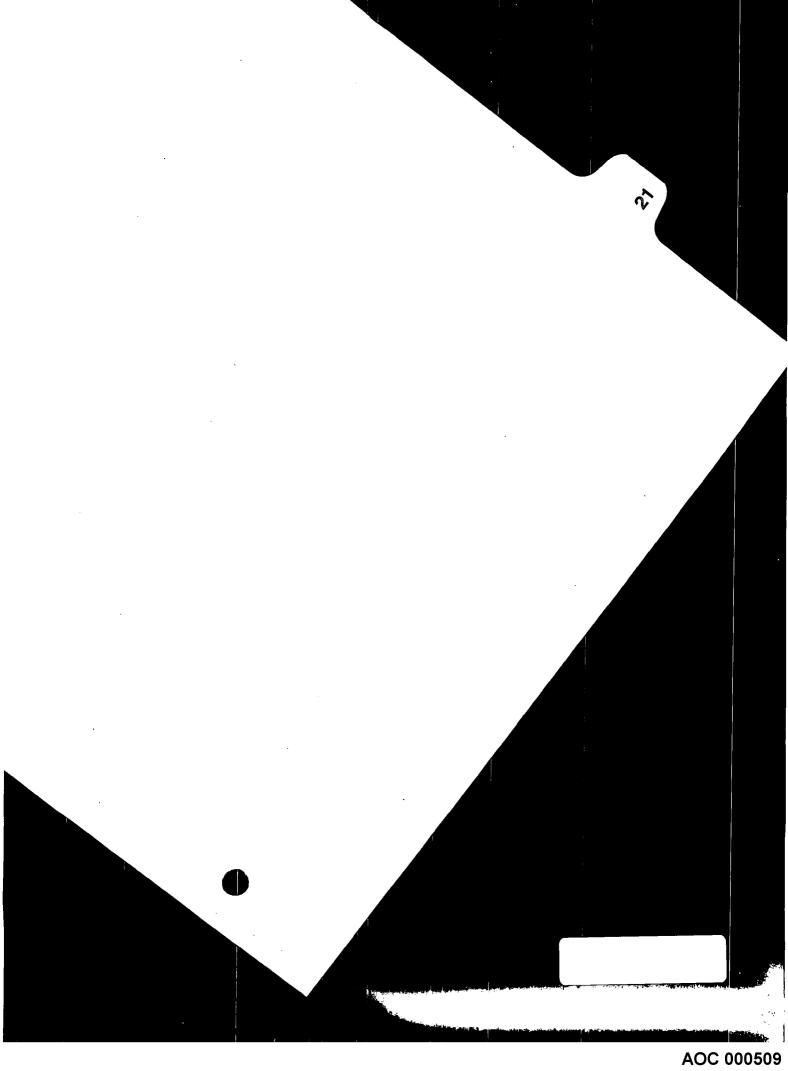


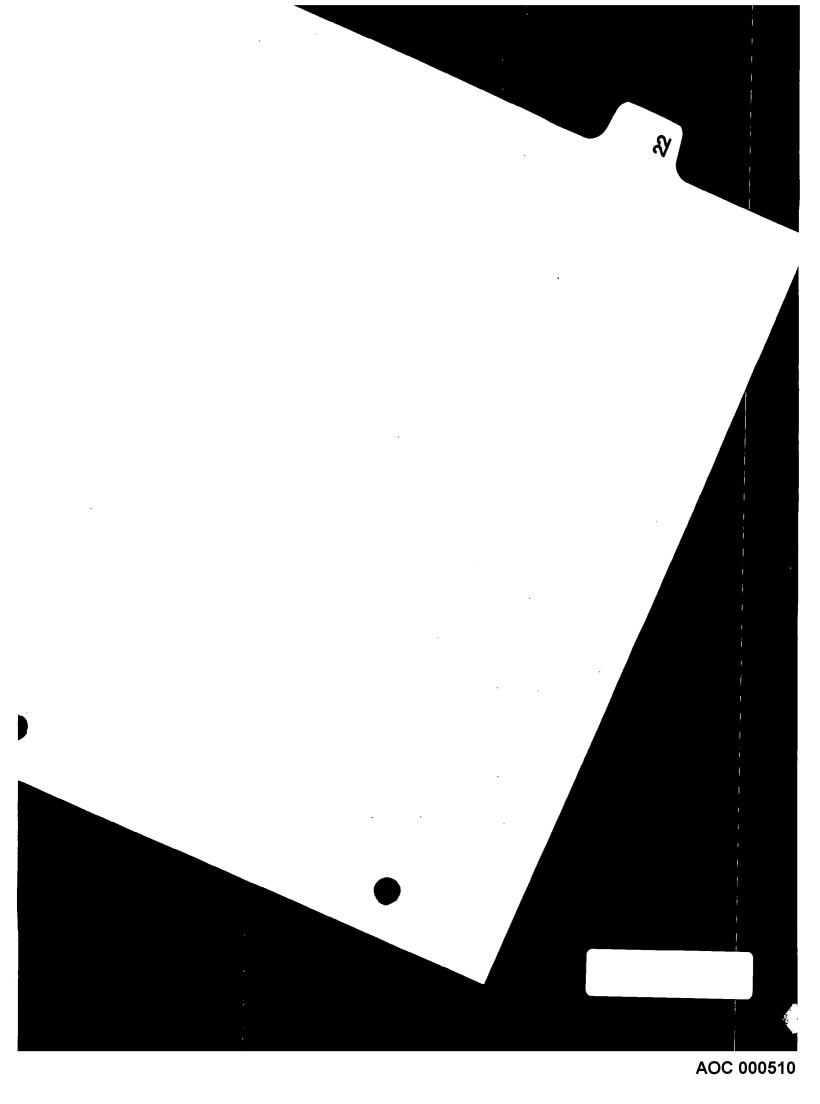
Picture Type: Photo

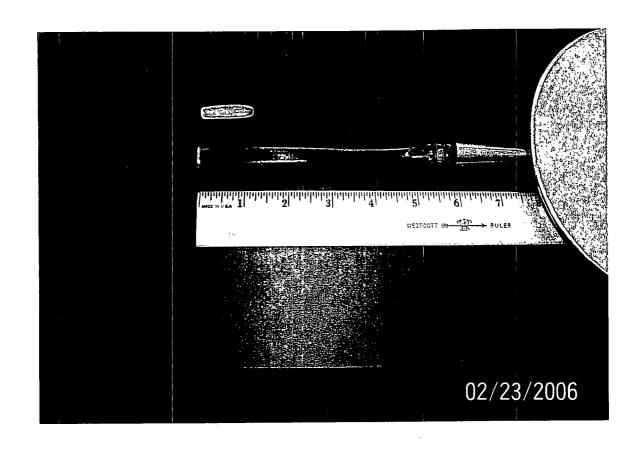
**BIBLIOGRAPHY** 

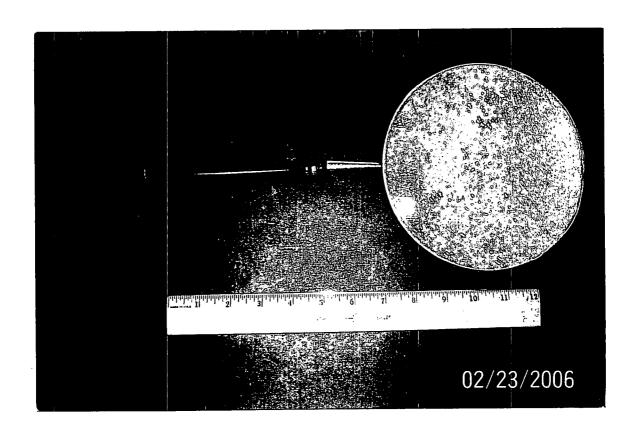
Section 11 of 11 Back 7

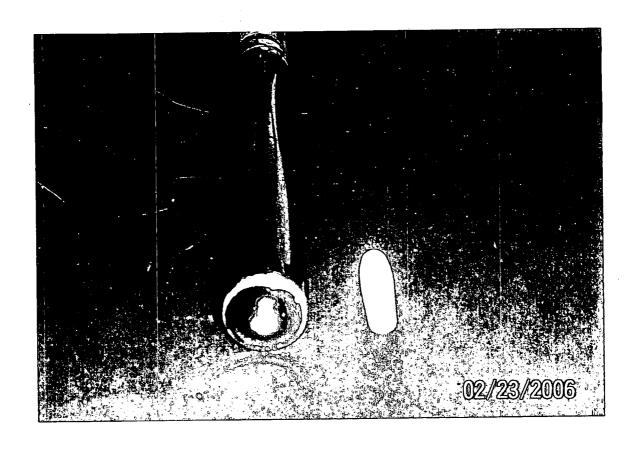


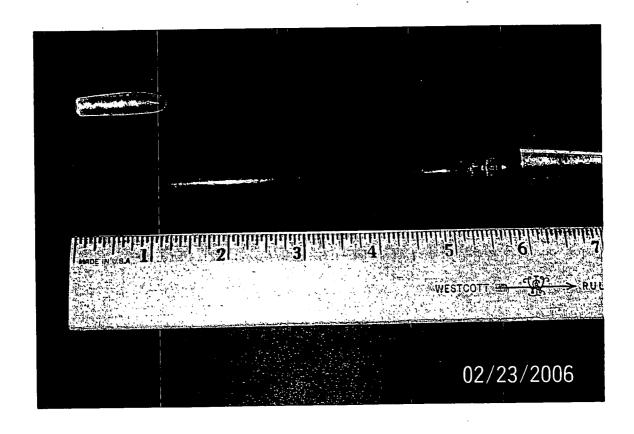


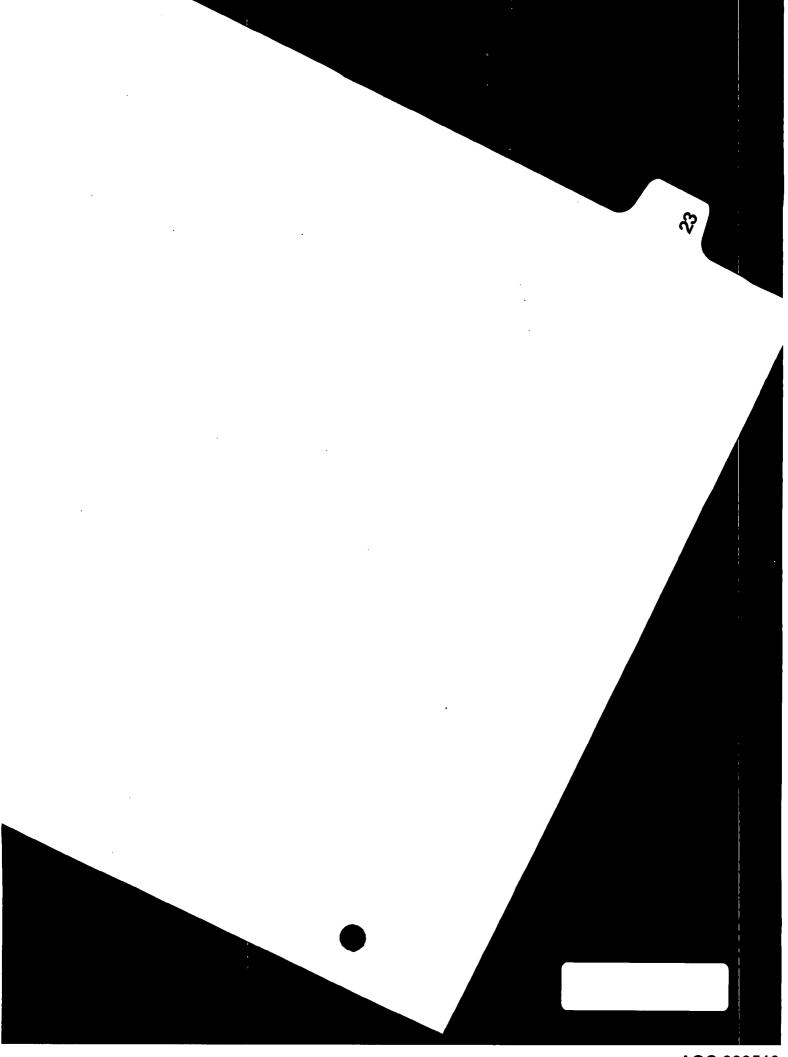














Mary F. Otterson, M.D., M.S., FACS Professor April 28, 2006 Department of Surgery Divisions of Minimally Invasive/Gastrointestinal Surgery

Rev. Paul L. Golden, C.M., J.C.D. Vincentian Canonical Services 2340 S. University Blvd. Suite 402 Denver, CO 80210

Dear Father Golden,

Per your request I have reviewed the picture of the artifact which you sent to me. The artifact is smaller than a standard proctoscope which is used to obtain the entry through the anal canal into the patient's rectum. The size of the rectum and the direction that the colon assumes is dependent on colonic attachments. The rectum is fixed in position but the sigmoid colon can move within the abdominal cavity and will flop toward the head when the buttocks are up and the head is down. Although each patient is different, the artifact could be inserted into a young adult's rectum. It is also possible, depending on the size of the child, that this may be accomplished in a child as young as 12 years old. In general, the size of the abdominal contents are fairly stable by that phase of development. The recipient's tolerance of the artifact being inserted through the anal canal depends upon the violence with which it is inserted, the character of the ornamentation at the end and lubrication. For example, if an artifact is placed with sufficient lubrication slowly through the anus, it is much more likely to be tolerated. Penetration of a child using that artifact depends upon how far the artifact is inserted. As you know from reports of brutality as were reported with the death of Jeffery Dahmer or the assault of Haitian immigrant, Abner Louima, violent penetration of the rectum with a long object can cause perforation of the colon into the free peritoneal space. This would cause a surgical emergency. From what was described, this degree of brutalization never occurred.

The sensation of pain around the anus is dependent upon stimulation to the anal canal. The squamous epithelium of the anus allows the person to perceive pain. Injury to the rectum itself would not cause the patient pain. The rectum perceives some chemical stimulation, as would be caused by bile salts and distention or ischemia. None of these occurred with this event.

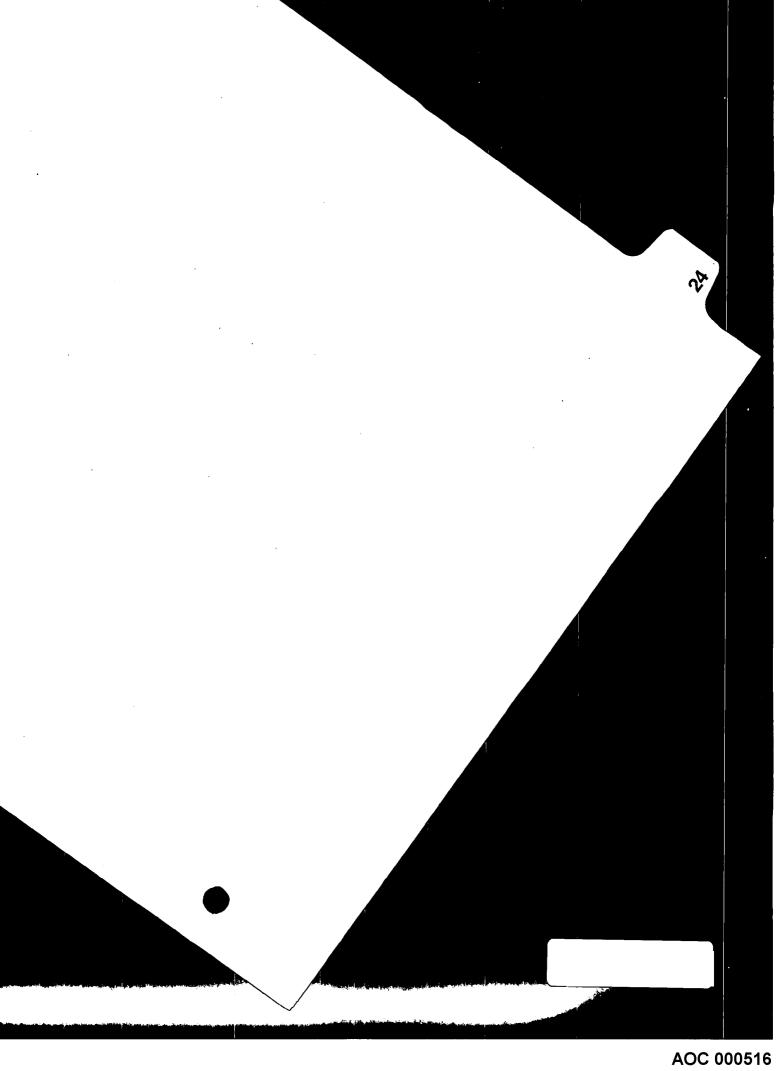
Finally when mucosal damage occurs within the rectum, the mucosa heals rather quickly. For example, we frequently biopsy or remove polyps from the rectum that may be as large as several centimeters and, within several weeks to months, no visible evidence of

9200 West Wisconsin Avenue Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53226 Office: (414) 805-5734 Fax: (414) 454-0152 Email: otterson@mail.mcw.edu the damage can be seen on repeat endoscopy. Thus, permanent damage to the rectal mucosa would not be anticipated.

I hope that this answers the questions that you had. If you have any additional questions please feel free to contact me.

Yours sincerely,

Mary F. Otterson, MD, MS, FACS





February 10, 2006

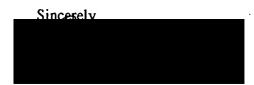
To whom it may concern:

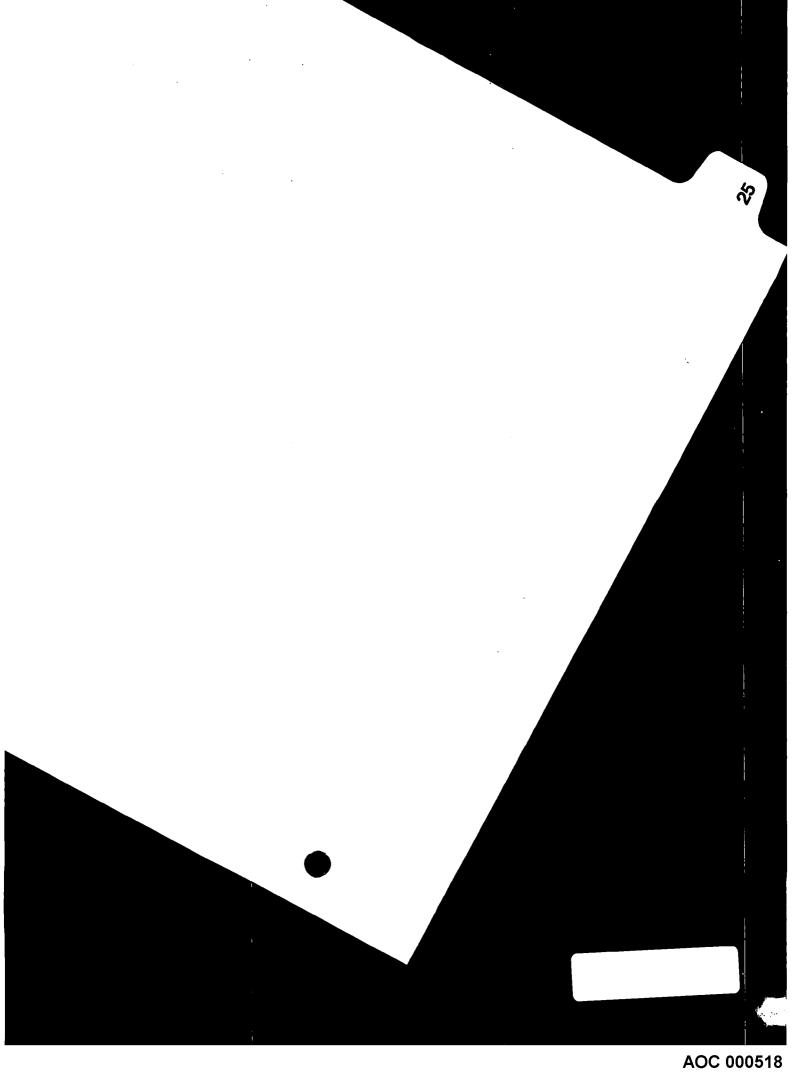
I was employed at St. John de La Salle School as a janitor assisting the full-time janitor during the 1965 through 1969 school years. During this time I was a student at Quigley South, 7740 S. Western, Chicago. I would be released from my school at approximately 3:00 PM daily & go directly to St. John School normally arriving between 3:50 and 4:10 PM. After signing-in in the school boiler-room I would begin sweeping & dry-mopping the classrooms & school halls which would usually take about 1 hour.

St. John School classrooms were divided over 2 floors in the main building with 2 classrooms on the other side of the church hall beneath the church. There is one hall in the basement beneath the school building & another beneath the Church. I would clean the floor in the classrooms, the school hall & then proceed to the church hall, and finally the 2 classrooms beneath the church.

Under normal circumstances, the classrooms & the halls were empty. Occasionally, there would be teachers & a few students working after normal release time. It would be very unusual for any of the students whether they be St. John School or CCD students anywhere in the building without a classroom teacher. In fact I can't remember seeing any students in the building outside of a classroom at any time that I was working. Students were not allowed the freedom to wander about without teacher supervision.

It is also my recollection that none of the parish priests would spend much time in the school. The school was the domain of the School Sisters, & the priests were not usually active in either the school or the CCD programs. It would be very unusual to see Fr. Bennett or any of the priests in the school or the school halls, & they would have attracted my attention because of the unusual nature of their being there.







PHONE: 708-891-8920 FAX: 708-891-8929 www.stvictorcc.org E-mail victorcc53@aol.com

April 12, 2006

# To Whom It May Concern:

My name is Leonard Allen Dubi. I was ordained a priest for the Archdiocese of Chicago on May 2, 1968. My home parish was St. John De LaSalle, 10205 S. King Drive in Chicago. Presently, I am completing 2.5 months as pastor of St. Victor Parish in Calumet City, Illinois.

As a transitional deacon I was assigned to Catholic Charities in my last year of seminary, May or June of 1967 to September of the same year. I was one of the people who fell through the cracks in the program and was not given another assignment after the time at Charities ended. I did continue to have involvement with cases of adolescent placement at Charities during the final school year.

On the week-ends I volunteered my services to Msgr. John Murphy, the pastor of St. John De LaSalle Parish. Because I was already assigned to a full time position at Charities I really did not have many responsibilities at St. John De La Salle beyond liturgical roles on the week-end and volunteer work with Fr. Joseph Bennett. I was always at the parish on Saturday night and Sunday. I was also around the rectory during the week, even eating the evening meal with the priests, on occasion.

Joe Bennett was assigned to St. John De LaSalle in 1966 replacing Fr. Hubert Hoffman. Joe and I had been friends in the seminary and I was delighted to have him assigned to my home parish. He was given the responsibility of the teen group and I assisted him with this responsibility, attending dances on occasions and functioning as a chaperone on one occasion when he took the group to Shaefer Lake, Indiana for an outing.

On the week-ends I would serve as the deacon of the mass at several of the masses. I would also lead music as cantor. I always stood outside the church building and greeted the people on their way in and out. Fr. Bennett and I would visit people that I had met while standing outside the church building on the week-ends.

During my diaconal year Msgr. Murphy was transferred to St. Edmund Parish in Oak Park. A while later (I don't remember the exact time intervals) Fr. Ralph Mollan was assigned to the parish as pastor.

I remember the very first time I met Fr. Mollan. Before he moved to the parish and shortly after he was assigned to the parish (within a few days of being assigned) he made a visit. We were there to receive him along with the housekeeper, I remember Fr. Mollan coming into the rectory and walking the corridor from the back door of the rectory that led to the corridor that led to the priests' suites. The pastor's suite was at the end of the long corridor that passed the two associates' rooms. Fr. Mollan met us in the pastor's room. We talked for about 30 – 45 minutes and then Fr. Mollan stood to leave. I will always remember the dialogue that ensued. I asked Fr. Mollan what he wanted us to call him. Were we to address him by his name or call him Father? He became very agitated and turned red-faced and let me know that we were to call him Father. He went on to say that this is what he had done to his pastors since he had been a priest. I will always remember this encounter because I thought that this was probably the typical answer that I was going to get from any pastor of that era.

During the meeting before this dialogue we talked about the other procedures in the rectory including visitation of the priest's rooms by lay people. My distinct memory is that Fr. Mollan was opposed to having lay people visit the rooms. He may have made an exception for a family member; but he was very clear that the priests' rooms and the corridor leading to the rooms was out of bounds for the people of the parish and for lay people in general. The only lay person that I every remember seeing in the priest's quarters was the housekeeper.

This same prohibition did not apply to the basement of the rectory where meetings were held. I remember visiting with people there on many occasions; but never in the priests' quarters upstairs.

Sincerely,

Fr. Leonard Dubi

E. Tenued Duh

# ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO

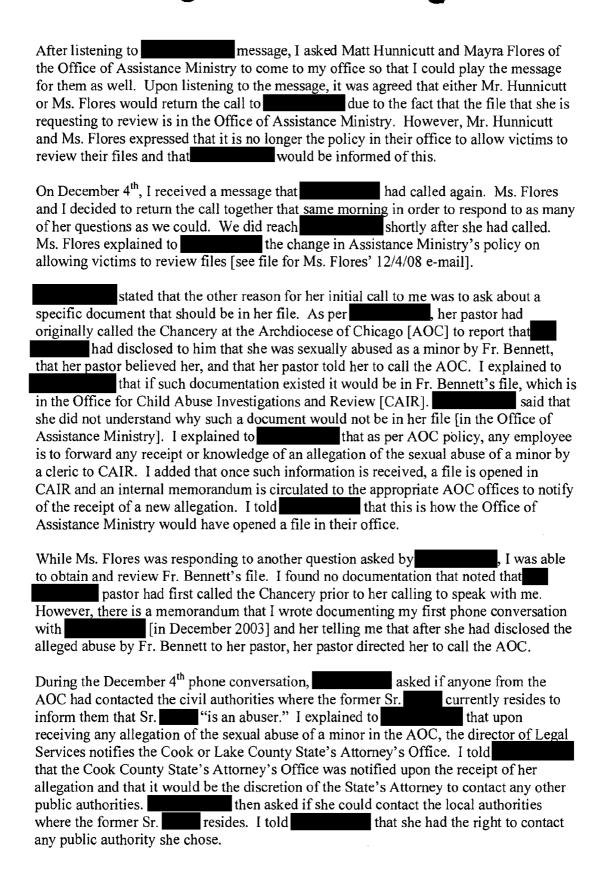
Office for the Protection of Children and Youth Office of Assistance Ministry Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review Safe Environment Office



P. O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 312-751-5254, general 312-751-8307, fax

#### **MEMORANDUM**

To:	File – PFR - 170
From:	Leah McCluskey, Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review
Re:	Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Withdrawn]
Date:	December 5, 2008
stated that she	28, 2008 I received a voice mail message from She did not know if I remembered her, but that we had met a few years ago e forward to formalize her allegation against Rev. Joseph Bennett.
review her file [in our file] is	stated that the reason for her call was to schedule a time so that she could c. She also wanted to ensure that a specific document "that should be there there." left a message with one of the support staff in this ame day with the same information.
	asked that I call her back at
I attempted to message for returning her c	informing her that I did receive both of her messages and was
leaving a cell production, noting a did receive my could obtain account understood frowhich is why such can ensure	eft me a return voice mail message on December 3, 2008. She began by phone number and her home phone number that she would not be home for most of the day.  said that she was said that she coess to her file. She referred to Cardinal George's deposition and that she message the day before and just wanted to schedule a time so that she coess to her file. She referred to Cardinal George's deposition and that she me the deposition that the archdiocese was going to promote openness, she wants to review her file.  added that by reviewing her file, that "something that should be in there is in there." She then said, "I and when I say 'we,' I mean victims, could look at our files."



informed Ms. Flores and me that she wanted to write letters to Fr. Bennett and Sr. and asked if I would deliver them if she sent them to me.
I told that if she sends the letters to me, I would give Fr.  Bennett's letter to the Vicar for Priests and ask that it be then forwarded to Fr. Bennett.  As for a letter to Sr. I told that I would send it to either Sr. I sattorney or former religious community and ask that it be then forwarded to Sr.  Ms. Flores informed that we could request to have the respective letters sent, but that we could not promise that they would be received or read by Fr. Bennett or Sr. Said that she does understand that.
The phone call ended with expressing her appreciation for Ms. Flores and me returning her call and providing her with information [for additional information provided to by Ms. Flores, see file for Ms. Flores' aforementioned e-mail].
did not ask again about the documentation from her former pastor. If calls again requesting a specific response about the existence of a document that her pastor had called the AOC, I will share with her the information that I did not find any such documentation in the file—but that I did document that she had shared some information with me about her pastor when we first spoke in December 2003.

Cc Matt Hunnicutt, Office of Assistance Ministry

From:

Matthew Hunnicutt

To:

McCluskey, Leah

Date:

3/24/2010 2:40 PM

Subject:

Attachments:

meeting with Cardinal outcome 03-20-10.doc

\*\* Confidential \*\*

Hi Leah,

The Cardinal asked me to see if you could look into nos. 3 and 4 on the attached sheet. Please let me know if you have any questions.

Thank you,

Matt Hunnicutt, M.A., L.C.S.W. Director Office of Assistance Ministry Archdiocese of Chicago (312) 534-8267

# ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO

Office for the Protection of Children and Youth Office of Assistance Ministry

File V-242

To:



Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

	From:	Matt Hunnicutt	
	Re:	Meeting with Cardinal	
	Date:	March 24, 2010	
On Saturday March 20, 2010, met with Cardinal George at his residence. The meeting was arranged at the request of Those in attendance were friend and advocate for Ruth Robinson (Assistant Director, Office of Assistance Ministry) and Matt Hunnicutt (Director, Office of Assistance Ministry).			
The meeting primarily consisted of citing a legal deposition the Cardinal was involved with, and asking the Cardinal for explanations and clarification. The meeting lasted for approximately two hours. During the meeting, it was determined that the Office of Assistance Ministry would follow-up with in the following manner:			
	1)	Try to determine if exceptions can be made to escrow conditions, to allow her to purchase a treadmill and a computer.	
	2)	Provide with the name of a Catholic spiritual director.	
	3)	Find out if authorities in were informed of allegations against Sister	
	4)	Ask Leah McCluskey if a copy of Fr. Barr's letter is in her file.	







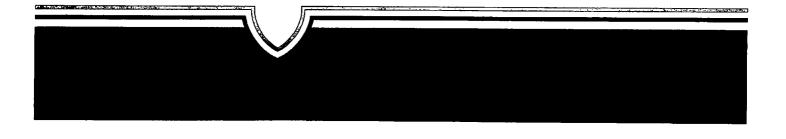
# ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO INVESTIGATIVE REPORT

IN THE MATTER OF REV. JOSEPH BENNETT CASE NO. PFR-170

Confidential & Proprietary

DELIVERED ON JULY 01, 2010

MS. LEAH MCCLUSKEY, DIRECTOR
OFFICE FOR CHILD ABUSE INVESTIGATIONS AND REVIEW
737 NORTH MICHIGAN AVENUE, SUITE 900
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS 60611





July 1, 2010

Ms. Leah R. McCluskey
Director, Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review
ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO
737 North Michigan Avenue
Suite 900
Chicago, IL 60611

RECEIVED

JUL 0 1 2010

ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO OFFICE FOR CHILD ABUSE INVESTIGATIONS AND REVIEW

Dear Ms. McCluskey:

Partner and CEO

Hillard Heintze has completed the investigation requested for the May 17, 2010 case referral in the matter of Rev. Joseph Bennett. Attached you will find our investigative report which has been prepared as a confidential work product between Hillard Heintze and the Archdiocese of Chicago, independent Review Board. With this transmittal, one (1) original hardbound copy and one (1) electronic version of our report are being submitted to you as Director, Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review.

During the course of this investigation, Hillard Heintze reviewed the documentation provided by the Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review and conducted a limited background investigation of the accuser, as well as interviews, site visits and a canvass. Investigator Robert Evans conducted interviews of Fr. Wayne Svida, Fr. Michael Knotek, Fr. Michael Wulsch, Fr. William Devine, Fr. Martin O'Donovan, Fr. Francis Kub, and Additionally, Investigator Evans conducted site visits to Our Lady of the Ridge Parish, St. John De La Salle Parish and 110 De Windt Rd in Winnetka, IL along with a canvass of houses in the immediate vicinity of Our Lady of the Ridge Parish.
Utilizing proprietary databases, the background investigation conducted on the found
Should you need any additional information on our investigation, please do not hesitate to call me at
Sincerely, HILLARD HEINTZE, LLC
Americ F. Hantze
Arnotto E. Heintze

## **TABLE OF CONTENTS**

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY	4
CASE REFERRAL TO HILLARD HEINTZE	
DETAILS OF INVESTIGATION	
Case Review	
Interviews	
Surveillance	
Site Visits	
Research	-
LIMITED BACKGROUND INVESTIGATION SUMMARY	
Subject Identifiers	
Associated Addresses	
Criminal History	
Bankruptcy Filings	
Civil Filings History	
National Sex Offender Registry	
Miscellaneous	<b>1</b> 1
KEY FINDINGS	
APPENDIX A - INTERVIEWS	15
Memorandum of Interview: Fr. Wayne Svida	16
Memorandum of Interview:	17
Memorandum of Interview: Fr. Michael Knotek	19
Memorandum of Interview: Fr. Michael Wulsch	21
Memorandum of Interview: Fr. William Devine	23
Memorandum of Interview: Fr. Martin O'Donovan	25
Memorandum of Follow-Up Interview:	27
Memorandum of Interview: Fr. Francis Kub	28
Memorandum of Interview:	
Memorandum of Interview: Fr. Michael Knotek	34
Memorandum of Attempt to Interview:	35
Memorandum of Interview:	36
APPENDIX B - SITE VISITS	38
Memorandum of Site Visit: Our Lady of the Ridge Rectory	
Memorandum of Site Visit: St. John De La Salle Parish Rectory	
Memorandum Site Visit: 110 De Windt Road, Winnetka, Illinois	
APPENDIX C - RESEARCH	
Memorandum of Canvass: Residences Neighboring Our Lady of the Ridge Parish	61

#### **EXECUTIVE SUMMARY**

On May 17, 2010, Hillard Heintze received a request from the Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review for investigative assistance in the matter of Rev. Joseph Bennett. Specifically, we were asked to assist in learning more about the background of the accuser a 52-year-old male subject, who alleges that he was sexually abused by Rev. Bennett when he was approximately nine years old at both St. John de La Salle Parish and Our Lady of the Ridge Parish as well as at the home of Fr. Bennett's Specifically, alleges that Rev. Bennett: had take off his pants and rubbed his forearm over underwear on his penis while massaging legs; showed heterosexual pornographic movies on at least six and less than 12 occasions; "masturbated" period oral sex on and attempted to have anal sex with while he and Fr. Bennett slept in the same bed.		
In the scope of this investigation, Hillard Heintze gathered relevant information on included, but was not limited to his current life situation, personal identifiers, social security number, business affiliations, professional licenses, real property ownership, criminal history checks, arrest records, court records query, financial records, media records and U.S. Military records. With this insight, we then assessed the investigative findings to provide you information regarding the subject's character, integrity, ethics, general reputation, personal characteristics and mode of living.		
Hillard Heintze conducted the requested limited background investigation of This investigation found		
Investigator Robert Evans conducted interviews of Fr. Wayne Svida, Fr. Michael Knotek, Fr. Michael Wulsch, Fr. William Devine, Fr. Martin O'Donovan, Fr. Francis Kub, and and Additionally, Investigator Evans conducted site visits to Our Lady of the Ridge Parish, St. John De La Salle Parish and 110 De Windt Rd in Winnetka, IL along with a canvass of houses in the immediate vicinity of Our Lady of the Ridge Parish.		
Following a careful analysis of the statements made by in his allegation and during the various interviews conducted, certain key findings were determined and are contained in the Findings section of this report.		

#### CASE REFERRAL TO HILLARD HEINTZE

On May 17, 2010, Director Leah McCluskey, Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review, referred the matter of Rev. Joseph Bennett to Hillard Heintze for further investigation. Specifically, we were requested to:

- Conduct a site visit at the rectory of St. John De La Salle Parish, located at 10205 S. King
  Drive, in Chicago, with telephone number (773) 785-2022. The purpose of the site visit would
  be to either support or refute the description given by
- Obtain the names of other priests assigned to St. John De La Salle, as well as any employees
  who worked at the parish during Joseph Bennett's tenure and interview any who are still
  living.
- Attempt to verify or refute claim that he was an altar boy at St. John De La Salle.
- Conduct a site visit at the rectory of Our Lady of the Ridge Parish, located at 10811 S. Ridgeland Avenue in Chicago Ridge, Illinois, with telephone number (708) 425-3800. The purpose of the site visit would be to either support or refute the description given by
   Also attempt to identify, from line of sight, which house had a view of the movie shown to
- Obtain the names of other priests assigned to Our Lady of the Ridge, as well as any
  employees who worked at the parish during Joseph Bennett's tenure and interview any who
  are still living.
- Attempt to identify any property that was owned by Joseph Bennett during 1972 to 1974.
   Attempt to identify any other person who might have been a co-owner.
- Seek a clarification from either through interview or via the Archdiocese if the
  "other priest", whom he says they visited at his rectory on the north side, was the same priest
  from the lake house who wrestled with in the water. It might be necessary to identify
  and interview this priest.

On May 27, Hillard Heintze Senior VP Harvey Radney assigned Investigator Robert Evans the primary responsibility of conducting the follow-up investigation.

#### **DETAILS OF INVESTIGATION**

#### **CASE REVIEW**

Beginning on May 17, 2010, Hillard Heintze CEO Arnette Heintze, Radney and Investigative Associate James Molloy initiated a comprehensive case review of Rev. Bennett's investigative file provided by the Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review. This file included allegations.
Specifically, alleges that Rev. Bennett: had take off his pants and rubbed his forearm on penis over his underwear while massaging legs; showed heterosexual pornographic movies on at least six and less than 12 occasions; "masturbated"; performed oral sex on and attempted to have anal sex with while he and Fr. Bennett slept in the same bed.
INTERVIEWS
JUNE 8, 2010 - INTERVIEW OF FR. WAYNE SVIDA CURRENT PASTOR, OUR LADY OF THE RIDGE PARISH Fr. Svida stated that he had never been approached with information regarding allegations against Joseph Bennett, nor has he ever met Bennett. Fr. Svida contacted the former parish secretary, who is still a parishioner in order for Evans to interview her.
JUNE 8, 2010 - INTERVIEW OF FORMER PARISH SECRETARY, OUR LADY OF THE RIDGE PARISH said that she had never witnessed sexual abuse, nor had she heard allegations of sexual abuse against Bennett. She said that Bennett used to take the young people of the parish to a local restaurant and buy them food. She recalled that Mr. Bennett's  When asked, stated that the nuns of the parish school trained the altar boys. She did not recall a neighbor coming to the rectory to complain about a pornographic film visible through the window, nor did she recall any strange odors (specifically marijuana) in the rectory when Bennett was there. When
asked, she stated that she had no knowledge of who stayed the night in the rectory after she left the parish for the day. said that all the staff members who worked at Our Lady of the Ridge while Bennett was there had passed away.
JUNE 9, 2010 - INTERVIEW OF FR. MICHAEL KNOTEK CURRENT PASTOR OF ST. JOHN DE LA SALLE PARISH Fr. Knotek stated that he had not met Joseph Bennett until after the allegations made by were publicized. Bennett called Fr. Knotek, requesting to see the renovations made to St. John De La Salle Parish and arrived and began taking pictures of the sitting room in the Pastor's suite. Fr. Knotek stated that none of the current parish staff worked there during Bennett's tenure. He did not know who trained the altar boys while Bennett was at St. John De La Salle, but said he would ask a retired teacher who might know, bulletins from August 1968 to August 1990, but none from Bennett's time at the parish contained a list of altar servers.

#### JUNE 9, 2010 - INTERVIEW OF FR. MICHAEL WULSCH FORMERLY ASSIGNED AT OUR LADY OF THE RIDGE PARISH Fr. Wulsch said he had no knowledge of sexual abuse on the part of Joseph Bennett, and that he had not seen Bennett with young people at Our Lady of the Ridge Parish rectory. Fr. Wulsch had not witnessed Bennett giving alcohol to anyone underage, nor does he recall any of the priests smoking during Fr. Wulsch's tenure at Our Lady of the Ridge, including marijuana. Fr. Wulsch having been employed in the rectory, but could not recall the names of young recalled people JUNE 9, 2010 - INTERVIEW OF FR. WILLIAM DEVINE FORMER ASSOCIATE PASTOR OF OUR LADY OF THE RIDGE PARISH Fr. Devine said he recalled Joseph Bennett, but that he did not spend much time with Bennett while they were both assigned to Our Lady of the Ridge Parish. Fr. Devine did not recall the names of former rectory employees at Our Lady of the Ridge. He did not have any knowledge of allegations of sexual abuse against Joseph Bennett and had not seen Bennett with young people in the parish rectory. Fr. Devine said he did not know what burning marijuana smells like. JUNE 21, 2010 - INTERVIEW OF FR. MARTIN O'DONOVAN CURRENT PASTOR OF SAINTS FAITH, HOPE AND CHARITY PARISH Investigator Evans inquired with the current Pastor of Saints Faith, Hope and Charity Parish if the was buried from the parish and if he was a registered parishioner. Evans also asked if any of the current parish staff knew if Joseph Bennett was related to Fr. Martin <u>O'Donovan (the Pastor) said that a funeral mass was held for</u> and that said the mass. Fr. O'Donovan stated that he parish on could not find a member of the staff who knew if Bennett and were related. Fr. was a registered parishioner of Saints Faith, Hope and O'Donovan said that Charity Parish and that his address was listed as JUNE 23, 2010 - FOLLOW-UP INTERVIEW OF FORMER PARISH SECRETARY, OUR LADY OF THE RIDGE PARISH in the parish rectory beginning in about was questioned about 1975. She recalled that some young women began working on Sunday afternoons, answering phones and performing other clerical tasks. She could not recall the names of the young women, but told Investigator Evans that her daughter worked at the rectory in this position. asked to contact her daughter to see if she would agree to be interviewed. agreed to an interview. JUNE 23, 2010 - INTERVIEW OF FR. FRANCIS KUB FORMELY ASSIGNED TO ST. JOHN DE LA SALLE PARISH Fr. Kub said he did not have knowledge of any sexual abuse committed by Bennett while they were assigned to St. John De La Salle Parish together. He said that he saw young people in Bennett's bedroom suite on several occasions and always requested that Bennett leave the door open. Fr. Kub had no knowledge of Bennett giving alcohol to anyone underage. Although Fr. Kub said he knew what burning marijuana smelled like, he said he never smelled it at St. John De La Salle. Fr. Kub described the guest policy in the rectory - priests were allowed to have visitors in their suites, but

the Pastor, Monsignor John Murphy, required doors to remain open. He said that anyone staying overnight in the rectory was a priest. Fr. Kub recalled the altar servers having been trained by one of the nuns from the school. He also recalled that Bennett was
FORMER EMPLOYEE AT OUR LADY OF THE RIDGE PARISH RECTORY  stated that she usually worked in the parish office from 1:30 or 2:00 PM to 7:00 PM, answering the phone or the door and logging collection envelopes. She said she had no knowledge of sexual abuse or allegations of abuse involving Bennett. When asked, she said that if a priest was expecting a visitor, they would leave instructions for her as to what to do when the party arrived.  did not recall Bennett having visitors while she worked in the parish office. She recalled one other girl who would fill in at the office for her when she could not work:  Investigator Evans asked to pass his phone number on to request that she agree to be interviewed. She agreed.
JUNE 25, 2010 - INTERVIEW OF FR. MICHAEL KNOTEK CURRENT PASTOR OF ST. JOHN DE LA SALLE PARISH Fr. Knotek stated that he spoke to School who had recently retired. She stated that she had trained the altar servers during the past ten years, but did not know who did the training when Bennett was assigned there. She did not have any altar server rosters from that time and despite searches conducted by him and his staff, Fr. Knotek could not locate any additional rosters. Fr. Knotek also spoke with parishioners who had known Bennett and voiced negative thoughts about him. One such woman had since passed away and the other individuals wished to remain anonymous.
JUNE 29, 2010 - ATTEMPTED INTERVIEW OF FORMER EMPLOYEE AT OUR LADY OF THE RIDGE PARISH RECTORY Investigator Evans gave contact him. On June 29 at approximately 6:30 PM, Evans left a voicemail on the cellular telephone of but was not contacted by either or contact.
FORMER EMPLOYEE AT OUR LADY OF THE RIDGE PARISH RECTORY  said she did not recall when she started working at the parish rectory or for how long she worked there. She believed that she and worked alternating Sundays, answering the phones and door and recording donations. Said she had no knowledge of either acts or allegations of sex abuse by Bennett. When a priest had a visitor, said she would page the priest on the intercom and wait for instructions from them. She could not recall the names of other young women who may have also worked in the rectory.
SURVEILLANCE
No surveillance was conducted during this investigation.

#### SITE VISITS

Charity Parish.	
JUNE 24, 2010 - SITE VISIT OF Investigator Evans traveled to	to the address of the late
JUNE 9, 2010 – SITE VISIT OF ST. JOH Fr. Michael Knotek, the current Pasto Evans on a tour of St. John De La Sal	or of St. John De La Salle Parish, accompanied Investigator
•	of Our Lady of the Ridge Parish, along with the ed Investigator Evans on a tour of Our Lady of the Ridge Parish
•	ADY OF THE RIDGE PARISH RECTORY

JUNE 10, 2010 - CANVASS OF RESIDENCES NEIGHBORING OUR LADY OF THE RIDGE PARISH Investigator Evans conducted a canvass to attempt to identify the nearby resident who complained about the pornographic images being projected onto the window shade. No such complainant was able to be identified.

Research was conducted to attempt to identify a roster or list of altar servers while Bennett was assigned to St. John De La Salle Parish, as stated he was an altar boy there. No records of altar servers during that time could be uncovered and parish bulletins from that era did not include a roster or listing.

#### LIMITED BACKGROUND INVESTIGATION SUMMARY

As of July 1, 2010

#### **SUBJECT IDENTIFIERS**

Name:

**Current Address:** 

**Current or Most Recent Phone:** 

Date of Birth:

SSN:

**Email Address:** 



issued in Illinois between 1972 and 1973

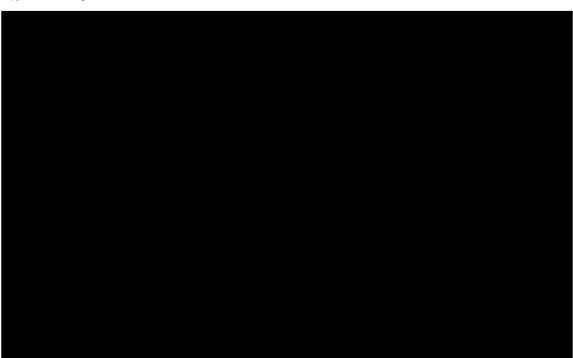
None identified

#### **ASSOCIATED ADDRESSES**





#### **CIVIL FILINGS HISTORY**



#### **NATIONAL SEX OFFENDER REGISTRY**

A search of sex offender public registries indicates the subject is not registered as a national or state sex offender.

#### **MISCELLANEOUS**

No additional relevant information was identified.

#### KEY FINDINGS

As a result of our investigation into PFR-170, the following key findings were made:

- gave an accurate description of the entrance to the basement of St. John De La Salle rectory from the garage. also accurately described the rectory entrance from the kitchen. Photographs taken by Investigator Evans during his site visit depict these entrances to the St. John De La Salle rectory.
- stated that he went to a separate room in the basement of the St. John De La Salle rectory with Bennett and the room had a couch, recliner and television. In Fr. Kub's interview, he recalls that the "mirror room" in the basement of the rectory was used for meetings, but also could have been used to entertain guests. Investigator Evans' site visit shows that this room, as well as the pastor's suite with the spiral staircase leading directly to the basement, could be accessed via the basement entrance from the garage area without anyone on the first floor of the rectory being aware of it.
- said that he was an altar boy at St. John De La Salle Parish. This statement could not be verified or refuted because a review of the incomplete set of parish bulletins from that era did not list any altar servers. Additionally, no parish records were found that included altar server rosters.
- stated that he was trained by Bennett to be an altar server. This statement was refuted by Fr. Kub's statement that one of the nuns from the parish school trained the altar servers. Additionally, a long time teacher at St. John De La Salle School, could not recall who trained the altar servers before she was tasked with that responsibility about ten years ago.
- stated that he watched pornographic movies with Bennett at St. John De La Salle rectory and Our Lady of the Ridge rectory via a reel-to-reel movie projector. This statement could not be verified or refuted. Although Fr. Kub stated the parish owned a reel-to-reel movie projector, he did not recall ever seeing Bennett operate it. Inog-time parish secretary at Our Lady of the Ridge, stated that she did not know if Bennett owned a reel-to-reel movie projector, but stated that he was very knowledgeable when it came to operating audio-visual equipment.
- stated that once, when he and Bennett were viewing a pornographic movie on a window shade in the second floor den of Our Lady of the Ridge rectory, a neighbor came to the rectory to complain. Although description of this room is accurate, this statement cannot be verified or refuted because a canvass of the homes in the line of sight of the windows of the second floor den failed to identify this unknown neighbor and several people canvassed did not live in their home during Bennett's time at Our Lady of the Ridge. It is also possible that a neighbor, who may have been driving by on Ridgeland Avenue, saw the alleged pornographic images and stopped at the rectory to complain.
- While statement of viewing pornographic movies with Bennett prior to their sexual encounters cannot be proven, it mirrors the same pattern of behavior described in the case. Although the Review Board did deem this case "no reasonable"

	cause to suspect" in April 2003, it should be noted that polygraph examination.
•	A questionable practice of Bennett was closing his bedroom door while entertaining young people. Fr. Kub stated that he personally talked to Bennett about it and that on a few occasions Monsignor Mollan knocked and immediately opened Bennett's bedroom door when Bennett had young people in his room. Fr. Kub also stated that he never observed anything untoward occur on any of these occasions and that there were always two or more young people in Bennett's room.
•	This statement was verified.  This statement was verified.  Stated that she once met Bennett's parents. Although could not recall their first names, she said that Mrs. Bennett's maiden name was and that Mrs. Bennett was the sister of gave this statement without being prompted or asked. Fr. Kub was asked if Bennett was related to the stated that Bennett was
•	In an effort to locate the home of and determine if it appears as described by a public records search was conducted. This search revealed that passed away in 1996 and was buried from Being very acquainted with Fr. Martin O'Donovan, Investigator Evans contacted him and learned that the funeral mass for was held 1996 and that the celebrant was Fr. a priest of the Order of the Holy Cross and No concelebrant is listed in the parish record, but verification of whether Bennett did so could be obtained through an interview with Fr. Investigator Evans also learned that was a registered parishioner who resided at
•	Investigator Evans travelled to via a proprietary database.  described this location as being far from his home, located in the woods and with a lake in the back. This statement is verified because this location is over forty miles from the south side of Chicago and the home is in a heavily wooded area with a pond in the rear yard.
•	stated that Bennett went to shows shome to do some electrical work. This statement could not be verified, but is supported by one of Bennett's own entries on the Clergy Daily Log of April 7, 2010 that shows Bennett logging out at 3:30 PM to to do electric fixture installation."
•	description of Bennett, she said Bennett was a generous person. When asked what she meant, stated that Bennett would take young people of the parish, including her own son to a local hamburger place named Pooch's for hamburgers, hot dogs, ice cream, etc.
•	describes the vehicles driven by Bennett as "big cars." While it is not possible to determine what vehicles were registered to Bennett from 1966 through 1976, the last two vehicles registered to Bennett have been a 2000 four-door Buick Le Sabre and a 2003 four-

door Chevrolet Impala. These vehicles could be described as big cars and it is unlikely that a person of the stature of Bennett, 6 foot 2 inches and 230 lbs., would be driving anything but a big car.

- stated that he and Bennett smoked marijuana and drank beer before engaging in sexual acts. No one interviewed recalls smelling marijuana in either rectory. Fr. Kub stated that he did not know that Bennett even drank alcohol.
- In the interviews of Fr. Knotek and Fr. Kub, both priests stated that they spoke with people
  who were not surprised about the allegations of sexual abuse against Bennett. However,
  none of these people came forward and identified themselves so that they could be
  interviewed.
- States that he told about the incidents of sexual abuse at the hands of Bennett when the Daniel McCormack matter became public. Unless permission is granted by to interview this statement cannot be verified or refuted.
- states that he had a conversation with about not going with Bennett. also states that told him of an incident where Bennett gave beer and asked if they wanted to watch some porn. Unless permission is granted by to interview these statements cannot be verified or refuted.
- said that as a minor, he was sexually abused by Bennett on a number of occasions over a period of time. Joseph Bennett declined to offer any response to the allegation after having it made known to him on April 14, 2010. As of this writing, June 29, 2010, it is not known if Bennett will ever offer a response to this allegation.
- described an incident in which Bennett took him to a lake with another priest.

  During this trip, the "other priest" and went skinny dipping and this priest began wrestling with in the water. The identity of the "other priest" could not be identified or interviewed and because of this,
- Records of Bennett's property ownership records during 1972 and 1974 could not be uncovered.

APPENDIX A - INTERVIEWS

## **MEMORANDUM OF INTERVIEW: FR. WAYNE SVIDA**

Current Pastor, Our Lady of the Ridge Parish

Date:

June 8, 2010

Reference:

PFR-170 - Bennett/

Investigator:

Robert Evans

Investigator Evans interviewed Reverend Wayne Svida on Tuesday, June 8, 2010 at about 11:30 AM at the Our Lady of the Ridge Parish Office, located at 10811 S Ridgeland Avenue, Chicago Ridge, Illinois. Investigator Evans explained to Fr. Svida the reason for the interview was to gather information regarding allegations of sexual abuse made against Fr. Joseph Bennett during the time Bennett was assigned to Our Lady of the Ridge Parish, from June, 1973 through January, 1976.

Fr. Svida is the current Pastor of Our Lady of the Ridge Parish and was ordained a priest for the Archdiocese of Chicago on May 18, 2002. Fr. Svida was installed as Pastor of Our Lady of the Ridge Parish in July of 2009.

Investigator Evans asked if Fr. Svida, since becoming pastor at Our Lady of the Ridge Parish, had been approached by anyone with information or allegations regarding Fr. Joseph Bennett. Fr. Svida said no, he had not.

Fr. Svida also stated that he does not know nor has ever met Fr. Joseph Bennett.

When setting up the interview with Fr. Svida, Evans asked if he knew of any former or present parish staff members who were working at Our Lady of the Ridge when Bennett was assigned there. Fr. Svida stated that none of the current parish staff members were working at the parish during that time, however the former parish secretary, was still a parishioner and lived nearby.

Fr. Svida then took Investigator Evans on a tour of the Our Lady of the Ridge Rectory.

MEMORANDI	JM OF INTERVIEW:
Former Parish Date:	Secretary, Our Lady of the Ridge Parish June 8, 2010
Reference:	PFR-170 – Bennett/
Investigator:	Robert Evans
PM at the Ou Chicago Ridg was to gather Bennett during	on Tuesday, June 8, 2010 at approximately 12:00 r Lady of the Ridge Parish Office which is located at 10811 S. Ridgeland Avenue, je, Illinois. Investigator Evans explained to the reason for the interview information regarding allegations of sexual abuse made against Reverend Joseph g the time Bennett was assigned to Our Lady of the Ridge Parish which was from rough January 1976.
1985.	was the parish secretary of Our Lady of the Ridge Parish from 1973 to
wheth	gator Evans asked if, during her tenure at Our Lady of the Ridge er she witnessed, was advised of or heard about any allegations of sexual involving Fr. Joseph Bennett. She stated that she had not.
word	stated that she cannot say anything bad about Joe Bennett. She also that she had four sons who were all altar boys and she never heard a bad about Joe Bennett from any of them.  Stated that when the stories and abuse by Bennett appeared in the newspapers, she was stunned.
people nearby people	described Bennett as generous and polite. When asked by Investigator what she meant by generous, she stated that Bennett routinely took young to of the parish to a hamburger place called Pooch's. Pooch's was located or on the Southwest Highway and Route 83 and Bennett would buy the young thamburgers, hot dogs, ice cream, etc. She said that one of the kids who ago with Bennett to Pooch's was her son,
* · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	stated that Bennett came from a nice family and that she once met his s. She could not recall Mr. or Mrs. Bennett's first names, but she did recall that a she could not recall mrs. Bennett's maiden name was the reason was because Mrs. The reason was because Mrs.

Investigator Evans asked who was responsible for training the altar boys at Our Lady of the Ridge. She stated that the nuns from the parish school trained them.
Investigator Evans asked if she recalled an incident in which a neighbor came to the rectory to complain about pornographic images being projected onto a window shade in the rectory. It is tated that no, she had no such recollection and that such an occurrence would be hard to forget.
Investigator Evans asked if she knew what burning marijuana smelled like. It is stated no, she did not. Investigator Evans then asked if she even had occasion to smell some strange odor in the rectory while Bennett was there She stated that she did not.
Investigator Evans asked her if Bennett would bring any young people upstairs in the rectory or if she had any knowledge of anyone staying overnight in the rectory stated that at the time Bennett was assigned there, it was common for priests to have visitors to the residence section (second floor) of the rectory. She said that most of the priests' friends were other clergy and that Monsignor Roche, Pastor at the time, allowed the younger priests to have their friends over. She stated that once she left for the day, she had no way of knowing if anyone, other than the assigned clergy, spent the night in the rectory.
Investigator Evans asked if she knew the whereabouts of any other parish staff members that were at Our Lady of the Ridge when Bennett was assigned there. Said that all of the staff members from that era have passed away, including the three or four live in cooks.
Investigator Evans asked if she had knowledge of Bennett owning a reel-to-reel projector. She said that Bennett was very knowledgeable when it came to audio-visual equipment. In fact, when the parish put on its yearly fund raiser called Potpourri, Bennett would be the person who set up the sound system and help the production staff. But as far as Bennett owning a reel-to-reel projector, said she had no knowledge of that.
Investigator Evans asked if she would accompany him and Fr. Svida on a tour of the rectory. This was so she could identify which bedroom suite was occupied by Bennett and if there were any changes in the layout of the rectory since she left in 1985.
Investigator Evans relayed to that he appreciated her time and information.

## **MEMORANDUM OF INTERVIEW: FR. MICHAEL KNOTEK**

Current Pastor of St. John De La Salle Parish

Date:

June 9, 2010

Reference:

PFR-170 - Bennett/

Investigator:

Robert Evans

Investigator Evans interviewed Fr. Michael Knotek on Wednesday, June 9, 2010 at about 9:00 AM at the St. John De La Salle Rectory, located at 10205 S. Martin Luther King Jr. Drive, Chicago, Illinois. Investigator Evans explained to Fr. Knotek the reason for the interview was to gather information regarding allegations of sexual abuse made against Joseph Bennett during the time Bennett was assigned to St. John De La Salle Parish as an Associate Pastor from May 1966 through June 1973.

Fr. Knotek is the current pastor of St. John De La Salle Parish and was ordained a priest for the Archdiocese of Chicago in 1996. Fr. Knotek was named Pastor of St. John De La Salle Parish in December 2003. St. John De La Salle School has 226 students currently enrolled.

Investigator Evans asked Fr. Knotek if he knows or ever met Fr. Joseph Bennett. Fr. Knotek stated that he never knew of or met Bennett until about three months before the Therese Albrecht matter hit the news. Bennett called Fr. Knotek saying that he heard Fr. Knotek had recently done some remodeling of the rectory and that Bennett wanted to stop by for some ideas. Fr. Knotek stated that he reluctantly agreed and Bennett stopped by armed with a camera. Fr. Knotek said that Bennett pulled open the drapes and drew up the blinds in what once was the sitting room of the Pastor's suite. Bennett then began taking photos.

Investigator Evans asked Fr. Knotek if anyone ever approached him with information or allegations about Bennett since he became Pastor of St. John De La Salle. Fr. Knotek stated that after he announced the allegations against Bennett to the congregation at Mass, as is the Archdiocese current practice in these matters, he did not learn of any other allegations of sexual abuse against Joseph Bennett. However, Fr. Knotek said that a parishioner came forward and told him of an allegation of sexual abuse by a different priest from a different parish. Fr. Knotek passed along this information through channels to the Archdiocese of Chicago.

Fr. Knotek also said that once he told the congregation about the allegations against Bennett, the feedback he received was divided into thirds. One third said that Bennett could not possibly have done what was alleged and they would never

believe otherwise. Another third were indifferent about the matter. The remaining third made comments that Bennett had problems with alcohol, he was a womanizer and that he gave alcohol to young people in the rectory and they were not surprised by the allegations. Fr. Knotek was asked if he could identify any of the people who made such comments and contact them to see if they would agree to be interviewed. Fr. Knotek stated that he would try to do so and then contact Investigator Evans.

Fr. Knotek was asked if any of the current parish staff were working at the parish from 1966 through 1973. He stated that they were not and added that a long time parish secretary, had just passed away in March of 2010.

Fr. Knotek was asked if he knew who trained the altar boys at St. John De La Salle during the Bennett era. Fr. Knotek stated that he did not know, but he knew of a teacher who might, who recently retired. Fr. Knotek said he would ask the state of the s

Fr. Knotek was asked if he knew of any copies of altar boy lists or parish bulletins from 1966 through 1973. Fr. Knotek stated that he would have the staff look for any altar boy lists. After searching with a parish staff member, he furnished a binder that had copies of parish bulletins from August 1968 to August 1990. Fr. Knotek stated that he would look further for the bulletins from 1966 to 1968 and let Investigator Evans know the results of his search.

Evans examined the St. John De La Salle Parish bulletins and discovered that they were an incomplete set. There were only a few bulletins from the years that Bennett was assigned to St. John De La Salle as an Associate Pastor. All of the bulletins in the binder were a four-page pamphlet. The front page was used for parish contact information or an artistic rendition of the theme of the gospel message of the day. The next two pages contained information on meeting dates for parish organizations, a recap of parish finances, etc. The last page was advertisements. A list of altar servers did appear in a bulletin from February 1989, but no such list appeared from any of the issues of the Bennett era.

Fr. Knotek then took Investigator Evans on a tour of the St. John De La Salle Rectory.

## MEMORANDUM OF INTERVIEW: FR. MICHAEL WULSCH

Former Priest at Our Lady of the Ridge Parish

Date:

June 9, 2010

Reference:

PFR-170 - Bennett/

Investigator:

Robert Evans

Investigator Evans contacted Fr. Michael Wulsch via telephone to set up an appointment for an interview. At Fr. Wulsch's suggestion, this interview was conducted via telephone on Wednesday, June 16, 2010 at approximately 9:30 AM. Investigator Evans explained to Fr. Wulsch the reason for the interview was to gather information regarding allegations of sexual abuse made against Joseph Bennett during the time Bennett was assigned to Our Lady of the Ridge Parish as an Associate Pastor, from June 1973 through January 1976.

Fr. Wulsch was ordained a priest for the Archdiocese of Chicago in 1972 and first assignment was to Our Lady of the Ridge Parish from 1972 through 1978.

Fr. Wulsch is the current pastor of St. Peter Parish, located at 8116 Niles Center Road in Skokie, Illinois. He has been pastor at St. Peter since 2004.

Investigator Evans asked Fr. Wulsch if he ever had witnessed, was advised of or heard about any sexual abuse involving Fr. Joseph Bennett while they were both assigned to Our Lady of the Ridge Parish. Fr. Wulsch stated that he had not.

Investigator Evans asked Fr. Wulsch if he ever saw Bennett with young people at the Our Lady of the Ridge Parish rectory. He stated he had not.

Fr. Wulsch was asked if he ever saw Bennett give alcohol to anyone underage. He said that he had not.

Investigator Evans asked Fr. Wulsch if he knew what burning marijuana smelled like. Fr. Wulsch said that he thinks so. Fr. Wulsch was then asked if he ever smelled marijuana in the rectory at Our Lady of the Ridge. Fr. Wulsch stated that no, he did not and that he does not recall any of the priests of Our Lady of the Ridge Parish being smokers during his tenure there.

Fr. Wulsch was asked if he recalled the names of the adults or young people who worked in the rectory during his time there. He stated that he remembered two older women working there. One during the day and the other at night, but he cannot recall their names. Investigator Evans asked Fr. Wulsch if he recalled one

of the women who worked i	n the	rec	tory v	was n	amed		He	sa	id he
remembered her to be		Fr.	Wulscl	h state	ed that	he h	as oc	casi	onally
gotten cards from	over	the	years	. He	descr	ibed	her o	as a	very
thoughtful person.									

Fr. Wulsch also stated that it wasn't until after the other woman retired that young people began working at the Our Lady of the Ridge Rectory. He estimated this to be sometime around 1975, but that he could not recall the names of the young people who worked in the rectory.

Investigator Evans thanked Fr. Wulsch for his time and concluded the interview.

## **MEMORANDUM OF INTERVIEW: FR. WILLIAM DEVINE**

Former Associate Pastor at Our Lady of the Ridge Parish

Date:

June 9, 2010

Reference:

PFR-170 - Bennett/

Investigator:

Robert Evans

Investigator Evans interviewed Fr. William Devine on Tuesday, June 15, 2010 at about 1:30 PM at 11141 Cottonwood Drive, Palos Hills, Illinois. Investigator Evans explained to Fr. Devine the reason for the interview was to gather information regarding allegations of sexual abuse made against Joseph Bennett during the time Bennett was assigned to Our Lady of the Ridge Parish as an Associate Pastor, from June 1973 through January 1976.

Fr. Devine is 88 years old and was ordained a priest for the Archdiocese of Chicago in 1948. He was assigned to Our Lady of the Ridge Parish from 1968 through 1973.

Fr. Devine was asked if he remembered Fr. Joseph Bennett, as they were both assigned to Our Lady of the Ridge Parish. Fr. Devine stated that in 1973, he was in transition from being an Associate Pastor at Our Lady of the Ridge Parish to being the first pastor of a new parish opened in Tinley Park, Illinois, St. Julie Billiart Parish, that is now located at 7399 W 159th Street.

Fr. Devine said that from July 1973 until St. Julie Billiart Parish opened, he spent very little time at Our Lady of the Ridge Parish because of his duties in opening St. Julie Billiart. Consequently, Fr. Devine stated that he had very limited contact with Bennett.

Fr. Devine stated that he has not seen Bennett since he (Fr. Devine) left Our Lady of the Ridge Parish. Fr. Devine also said that typically priests only socialize with members of their ordination class and that it is "rare to do otherwise."

Investigator Evans asked Fr. Devine if he recalled the names of the adults or young people who worked in the rectory during his time there. Fr. Devine stated that he only remembered adult women working there and that he cannot recall their names.

Investigator Evans asked Fr. Devine if he ever had witnessed, was advised of or heard about any sexual abuse involving Fr. Joseph Bennett while they both were assigned to Our Lady of the Ridge Parish. Fr. Devine stated that he had not heard anything and that no one has mentioned anything to him regarding allegations against Bennett since Fr. Devine left Our Lady of the Ridge Parish.

Fr. Devine was asked if he saw young people in the company of Bennett at Our Lady of the Ridge rectory. He stated that he had not.

Fr. Devine was asked if he knew what burning marijuana smelled like. Fr. Devine said that no, he does not and that he always had a poor sense of smell.

Investigator Evans thanked Fr. Devine for his time and concluded the interview.

## MEMORANDUM OF INTERVIEW: FR. MARTIN O'DONOVAN

Current Pastor of Saints Faith, Hope and Charity Parish

june 21, 2010

Date:

Reference: PFR-170 – Bennett/	
Investigator: Robert Evans	
Investigator Evans contacted Fr. Martin O'Donovan via telephone on Monday, June 21, 2010 at about 10:10 AM. Fr. O'Donovan is the current pastor of Saints Faith, Hope and Charity Parish located at 191 Linden Street, Winnetka, Illinois. Investigator Evans explained to Fr. O'Donovan he was gathering information regarding allegations of sexual abuse made against Joseph Bennett during the time Bennett was assigned to St. John De La Salle Parish as an Associate Pastor, from May 1966 through June 1973, as well as when Bennett was assigned as Associate Pastor at Our Lady of the Ridge Parish, from June 1973 through January 1976.	
Investigator Evans explained to Fr. O'Donovan that he was attempting to verify information about the late  Investigator Evans told Fr. O'Donovan that he was trying to determine if was buried from on or about 1996, and if was a registered parishioner of the church. Evans also asked if any parish staff member might know if Bennett was related to Fr. O'Donovan told Investigator Evans that he would attempt to find these answers and call back with results.	
A short time later, Fr. O'Donovan returned Investigator Evans' phone call and said that a funeral mass was held for at Saints Faith, Hope and Charity Parish on 1996. When asked, Fr. O'Donovan stated that the celebrant of the mass was Fr. Fr. O'Donovan stated that Fr. is a priest of the Order of the Holy Cross.	
Investigator Evans asked if this mass was concelebrated with any other priest(s).  Fr. O'Donovan stated that the parish record only shows one celebrant (Fr.	
Fr. O'Donovan was asked if any of the current parish staff of Saints Faith, Hope and Charity Parish worked was on staff at the parish from 1966 through 1976 and might know if Bennett was related to Fr. O'Donovan stated no, no parish staff member has been there that long and no one knew of a family relationship between Bennett and	

# Archdiocese of Chicago PFR-170 - Fr. Joseph Bennett/

Fr. O'Donovan did state that	was a registered parishioner of
Saints Faith, Hope and Charit	y Church and that he listed his address as

Investigator Evans thanked Fr. O'Donovan for his time and for the information he gathered.

MEMORAND	UM OF FOLLOW-UP INTERVIEW:
Former Parish Date:	Secretary, Our Lady of the Ridge Parish June 23, 2010
Reference:	PFR-170 - Bennett/
Investigator:	Robert Evans
Lady of the F Investigator E conducted a PM via teleph gather inform	statement by Fr. Michael Wulsch that young people worked in the rectory at Our Ridge Rectory beginning in about 1975 (when one of the staff members retired), Evans re-contacted former parish secretary. Investigator Evans follow-up interview of former parish secretary. Investigator Evans follow-up interview of former parish secretary. Investigator Evans follow-up interview of former parish secretary. Investigator Evans for Wednesday, June 23, 2010 at about 12:20 none. Investigator Evans reminded for the reason for the follow-up was to ation regarding allegations of sexual abuse made against Joseph Bennett during the was assigned to Our Lady of the Ridge Parish.
young asked awhile retired	gator Evans reiterated to what Fr. Michael Wulsch said about people working in the rectory beginning in about 1975. Investigator Evans if this was her recollection as well. After thinking about it for e, she said once one of the original parish staff members, young girls would work on Sundays in the rectory from about 3 PM to 8 is swering the telephone and doing other clerical tasks.
	gator Evans asked if only girls worked this job or if boys did as well.  said that only girls were employed and they ranged in age from 8th grade h high school.
employ her do	said that although she does not remember the names of any of the other who worked in the rectory on Sunday, her daughter, was yed in this position. Investigator Evans asked if she would contact aughter and ask her to be interviewed.
3:20 F	re-contacted Investigator Evans on Wednesday, June 23, 2010 at about 2M and said that her daughter, agreed to be interviewed via telephone arsday, June 24, 2010.
Investigator Ev	rans thanked

### MEMORANDUM OF INTERVIEW: FR. FRANCIS KUB

Formerly Assigned at St. John De La Salle Parish

Date:

June 23, 2010

Reference:

PFR-170 - Bennett/

Investigator:

Robert Evans

Investigator Evans traveled to St. Simon the Apostle Parish, located at 5157 S. California Avenue, Chicago, Illinois, to interview Fr. Francis Kub on Wednesday, June 23, 2010 at approximately 2 PM. Investigator Evans explained to Fr. Kub the reason for the interview was to gather information regarding allegations of sexual abuse made against Joseph Bennett during the time Bennett was assigned to St. John De La Salle Parish.

Fr. Kub is 70 years old and was ordained a priest for the Archdiocese of Chicago on April 29, 1965. He was assigned to St. John De La Salle Parish from June 4, 1965 through December 26, 1968.

Fr. Kub is the current Pastor of St. Simon the Apostle Parish and has been in that position since January 1, 1988.

Investigator Evans asked Fr. Kub if he ever had witnessed, was advised of or heard about any sexual abuse involving Fr. Joseph Bennett while they both were assigned to St. John De La Salle Parish. Fr. Kub stated no, he had not.

Fr. Kub was asked if anyone made comments to him regarding allegations of sexual abuse against Bennett after the allegations became public. Fr. Kub stated that some people made statements to the effect that they were not surprised. When asked to identify these people, Fr. Kub declined to do so.

Investigator Evans asked Fr. Kub if he ever saw Bennett with young people at the St. John De La Salle rectory. Fr. Kub stated yes. On several occasions he saw young people hanging around in Bennett's bedroom suite and that when Bennett closed the door, Fr. Kub told Bennett to leave the door open. Bennett told Fr. Kub that he thought the noise might disturb Fr. Kub and that is why he shut the door. Fr. Kub said that he never saw only one person in Bennett's room, that there always were two or more young people.

Fr. Kub was asked if he ever saw Bennett give alcohol to anyone underage. He said no, that he did not even know if Bennett drank.

Investigator Evans asked Fr. Kub if he knew what burning marijuana smelled like. Fr. Kub said yes he did. Fr. Kub was then asked if he ever smelled marijuana in the rectory at St. John De La Salle. Fr. Kub stated no, he never smelled it there.

Fr. Kub was asked if he recalled the names of the adults or young people who worked in the St. John De La Salle rectory during his time there. Fr. Kub said that was the live-in house keeper and cook. Fr. Kub described as running a tight ship: she rarely had any visitors and would not tolerate any "horse play" by anybody visiting the rectory. Fr. Kub stated that has been deceased for some years. Fr. Kub stated that was the parish secretary for quite some time but that she just recently passed away. Fr. Kub also identified a maintenance man by the name of who has also passed away. Fr. Kub said he does not recall any young people working in the rectory during his tenure at the parish. He said were the two people who ran the rectory without much help from anyone else.

Fr. Kub was asked if he recalled Bennett owning or operating a reel-to-reel movie projector. He stated that the parish owned one but that he does not recall Bennett ever owning or seeing him operate a reel-to-reel movie projector.

Fr. Kub was asked if the priests at St. John De La Salle Parish were allowed to have visitors in the rectory. He stated that such policy depended on who the Pastor was at the time. Fr. Kub said that Monsignor John Murphy, Pastor at St. John De La Salle from the founding of the parish in 1948 through October 1967, allowed the priests to have visitors to an extent, but demanded that their bedroom suite door remained open. Fr. Kub said that he was Parish Administrator for four months after Monsignor Murphy left and Monsignor Ralph Mollan then became Pastor on February 1, 1968. Monsignor Mollan's policy was that he also allowed visitors in the rectory but if a bedroom suite door was closed, Monsignor Mollan would knock on it and immediately open it. Fr. Kub stated that this happened a few times when Bennett had young people in his bedroom suite but as far as he knew, nothing untoward was ever observed.

Fr. Kub was asked what room was generally used in the St. John De La Salle rectory when the priests would entertain guests. He said visitors would be allowed to visit in the priests' bedroom suites. Fr. Kub was asked if any other room in the St. John De La Salle rectory could be used to entertain guests. He stated that there was a room in the basement known as "the mirror room" that was used for meetings. He said this room ran the length of the rectory addition along 102nd Street under the bedroom suites of the associate priests and under the sitting room of the Pastor's suite. Fr. Kub said that this room could possibly be used to entertain

guests, but he does not recall it ever being used in such a way. It should be noted that the room directly below the Pastor's suite was observed by Investigator Evans during the site visit to have mirrors along the east wall that now has a door leading to a larger room with tables and chairs that is currently used to hold meetings.

Fr. Kub was asked who trained the altar servers at St. John De La Salle Parish while he was there. He relayed that one of the nuns from the parish school was charged with that responsibility. He said he does not recall her name, but that the nuns were from the Sisters of Notre Dame order.

Fr. Kub was asked if he knew who scheduled the altar servers for the various liturgies and if a list of altar servers was kept by someone. He responded that it was the nun in charge of the altar servers who did the scheduling. And that the schedule would be posted in the sacristy on the side of a cabinet. As far as knowing if a list of servers was kept, Fr. Kub stated that he thought one of the nuns kept such a list.

Fr. Kub was asked to identify the people who occupied each of the bedroom suites at St. John De La Salle rectory when he was assigned there with Bennett. Fr. Kub said that Bennett occupied the bedroom suite that ran along 102nd Street. This bedroom suite would be north of the common hallway that runs west to east, or front to back of the addition to the rectory. Fr. Kub stated that he had the bedroom suite directly across the hall from Bennett. This bedroom suite was south of the common hallway and looked out onto the space between the original rectory and the addition. Fr. Kub said the housekeeper and cook, occupied a bedroom suite in the original rectory. Another bedroom suite located next to see was used as a guest bedroom suite.

Fr. Kub was asked if he recalled anyone else staying overnight in the rectory while Bennett was assigned there. He said it was rare that anyone stayed overnight at the rectory and that if they did, they were priests. Fr. Kub cited the example of Monsignor Mollan's brother, who was also a priest, would come and visit from where he was assigned.

Fr. Kub was asked if he recalled an entrance to the basement that went directly from the pastor's suite down to the basement. Fr. Kub stated that he does not recall such an entrance being there during his time at the parish.

Fr. Kub was asked if Bennett was related to said that Bennett was
Fr. Kub was asked if he knew where lived. He said he knew that Bennett's family was from St. Barnabas Parish in Beverly (Chicago) but that he did not know where lived.
Fr. Kub was asked if he knew if owned a summer home. He stated that no, he did not know.
Fr. Kub stated that even though from time to time he had to remind Bennett to keep his door open when he had young people in his room, that his personal feeling is that Joe Bennett did nothing wrong during the time they both were assigned to St. John De La Salle Parish.
Fr. Kub also stated that the other allegation against Joe Bennett from St. John De La

he was at the parish.

Regardless of this, Fr. Kub said that some people, both clergy and lay people from the Archdiocese of Chicago, blame him (Fr. Kub) for Fr. Joe Bennett's current status

Salle involving a young girl, in his estimation, did not quite add up. He said that the time frame of the allegations did not match with his recollection of things while

Investigator Evans thanked Fr. Kub for his time and concluded the interview.

as a priest.

MEMORANDU	M OF INTERVIEW:
Former Employ Date:	yee at Our Lady of the Ridge Parish Rectory June 24, 2010
Reference:	PFR-170 - Bennett/
Investigator:	Robert Evans
approximately was to gather	on Thursday, June 24, 2010 via telephone at 4:20 PM. Investigator Evans explained to the reason for the interview information regarding allegations of sexual abuse made against Joseph Bennett e Bennett was assigned to Our Lady of the Ridge Parish, from June 1973 through
Sunday	is the daughter of the former parish secretary of Our Lady Ridge Parish. worked in the parish office of Our Lady of the Ridge on ys from late 1971 through 1974. graduated from Our Lady of the School in
along v weeker were b	aid that on Sundays, her family would attend 8:30 mass and her mother, with other members of the parish, would then help count the money from the nod collection. Because the women who normally worked in the parish office busy, said her duties were to answer the telephone or door and log in lection envelopes by hand because their system was not yet automated.
get to	gator Evans asked what hours she worked. She stated that she would the parish office sometime between 1:30 and 2:00 PM and would usually ntil about 7:00 PM.
Roche	aid she worked Sunday afternoons at the parish office because Monsignor ran a tight ship and he always wanted someone to be there to answer the one or the door.
any all	gator Evans asked if she ever witnessed, was advised of or heard about egations of sexual abuse involving Joseph Bennett while she worked at Our the Ridge Parish. She stated no, never.
visitor (	gator Evans asked about the procedure when one of the priests had a come to the rectory. She said that if a priest was expecting a visitor, he usually tell her the name of the party that he was expecting. The priest

at

# Archdiocese of Chicago PFR-170 – Fr. Joseph Bennett/

would then leave instructions as to what to do when the expected party arrived (e.g., send them upstairs, have them wait in the office, etc.).
was asked if Bennett had any visitors when she was working in the rectory.  stated that she never recalled Bennett having any visitors when she worked in the parish office.
She was asked if other young people worked in the parish office on Sunday afternoons.  said that she always worked alone, but if for some reason she was unable to do so, there were a couple of other girls who would fill in for her. She was asked if she could recall the names of the girls who filled in for her, but she could only remember one girl in particular,  Ann said that is a lifelong friend and she expected to see her this coming weekend. Investigator Evans gave his telephone number and asked if she could have contact him. She said that she would.
Investigator Evans asked about her recollection of Bennett during his tenure at Our Lady of the Ridge Parish. said that Bennett was always nice to her and that he would come into the parish office to say hello and ask how she was doing in school. She stated that Bennett was professional, kind and thoughtful and said Bennett was a "gentle sort of person."
stated that when the stories of sexual abuse by Bennett appeared in the newspapers, she was stunned.
Investigator Evans thanked for her time and concluded the interview.

## **MEMORANDUM OF INTERVIEW: FR. MICHAEL KNOTEK**

Current Pastor of St. John De La Salle Parish			
Date:	June 25, 2010		
Reference:	PFR 170, Bennett/		
From:	Investigator Robert Evans		
	Evans was contacted by Fr. Michael Knotek on Friday, June 25, 2010 at about via telephone.		
stat	previously reported, Fr. Knotek, the current Pastor of St. John De La Salle Parish, ed he was going to contact and a long time teacher at St. John La Salle School who recently retired.		
ser	Knotek was going to find out if knew about the training of altar vers at St. John De La Salle Parish and if she knew the whereabouts of any altar ver rosters from when Joseph Bennett was assigned as an Associate Pastor.		
Sall	Knotek stated that trained the altar servers for St. John De La e Parish, but only for about the past ten years. Fr. Knotek said that the past ten years are servers when Bennett was assigned the context.		
alta	Knotek stated that does not have or know the whereabouts of any or server rosters. Fr. Knotek stated that searches conducted by him and his ish staff have also failed to locate any altar server rosters.		
Sall a w	Knotek was going to speak with some long-time parishioners of St. John De La e Parish who previously told him that Bennett had problems with alcohol, was romanizer, that he gave alcohol to young people in the rectory and that they e not surprised by the allegations of sexual abuse when they were made lic.		
Ben par	Knotek stated that the woman who was most vocal about these impressions of nett has since passed away. Fr. Knotek did speak with several other ishioners who told him that they did not want to talk about it. Fr. Knotek did divulge the identities of these individuals who wished to remain anonymous.		
Investigator	Evans thanked Fr. Knotek for his time and the information he gathered.		

# Archdiocese of Chicago PFR-170 – Fr. Joseph Bennett/

MEMORANDU	M OF ATTEMPT TO INTERVIEW:
	yee at Our Lady of the Ridge Parish Rectory June 29, 2010
Reference:	PFR-170 – Bennett/
Investigator:	Robert Evans
daughter of	the former parish secretary of Our Lady of the Ridge Parish.  e parish office of Our Lady of the Ridge on Sundays from late 1971 through 1974.
the weekend o	is a lifelong friend and she expected to see her sometime during of June 24-25, 2010. Investigator Evans gave this telephone number and build have contact him.
	June 29, 2010 at about 6:30 PM, Investigator Evans has left a voicemail message telephone of and has not been contacted by either and or

MEMORANDU	JM OF INTERVIEW:
Former Employ Date:	yee at Our Lady of the Ridge Parish Rectory June 30, 2010
Reference:	PFR-170 – Bennett/
Investigator:	Robert Evans
2010 at about former parish asked worked in the the reabuse made a Ridge Parish.	vans was contacted by via telephone on Wednesday, June 3 at 4:30 PM. via telephone of was daughter of secretary of Our Lady of the Ridge Parish. During a previously reported interview as one of the young women who worked in the parish office. To contact Investigator Evans regarding the period of time parish office at Our Lady of the Ridge Parish. Investigator Evans explained to asson for the interview was to gather information regarding allegations of sexuagainst Joseph Bennett during the time Bennett was assigned to Our Lady of the was asked if she recalled when she started working in the parish office or how long. She said that it was during the 1970s, when she high school.
office	said that she believed that she and would work in the parish on alternate Sundays. She stated that her duties included answering the one and door and recording the Sunday donations in a log book.
heard	gator Evans asked if she ever witnessed, was advised of or about any allegations of sexual abuse involving Fr. Joseph Bennett while she dat Our Lady of the Ridge Parish. She said no, she had not.
had a	gator Evans asked what the protocol was when one of the priests visitor come to the rectory. She said that she would page the priest on the mand await their instructions.
•	was asked if Bennett had any visitors when she was working in the r. She stated that at some time he must have had a visitor, but no one in plar stands out.

## Archdiocese of Chicago PFR-170 - Fr. Joseph Bennett,

	was asked if other young people worked in the parish office on Sunday afternoons. She said that some other girls did on occasion, but she did not recall their names.
t	nvestigator Evans asked about her recollection of Bennett during the ime she worked in the parish office. She added that Bennett was talkative and friendly.
c k	was asked what she thought when the allegations of sexual abuse against Bennett become public. She responded that she found the allegations against Bennett hard to believe. She said she heard rumors about other priests having problems with alcohol and such, but that Bennett's name never came up in hese discussions.
Investigo	ator Evans thanked for her time and concluded the interview.

APPENDIX B - SITE VISITS

## MEMORANDUM OF SITE VISIT: OUR LADY OF THE RIDGE RECTORY

Date: June 8, 2010

Reference: PFR-170 - Bennett/

Investigator: Robert Evans

Investigator Evans traveled to Our Lady of the Ridge Parish on Tuesday, June 8, 2010 and was given a tour by the current Pastor, Fr. Wayne Svida. A former parish secretary, also accompanied Investigator Evans and Fr. Svida in order to identify the bedroom suite occupied by Fr. Joseph Bennett while he was assigned there and to point out any changes in the layout of the rectory.

The rectory is a two-story brick structure with a three-car, attached garage and no basement. The building is located at 10811 S. Ridgeland Avenue, Chicago Ridge, Illinois. The there are three entrances to the building. The public entrance is located on the west side of the building, a rear entrance is located on the north side of the building (and accesses the parking lot) and what describes as a "private entrance" on the south side of the building that opens to an area between the rectory and the school.

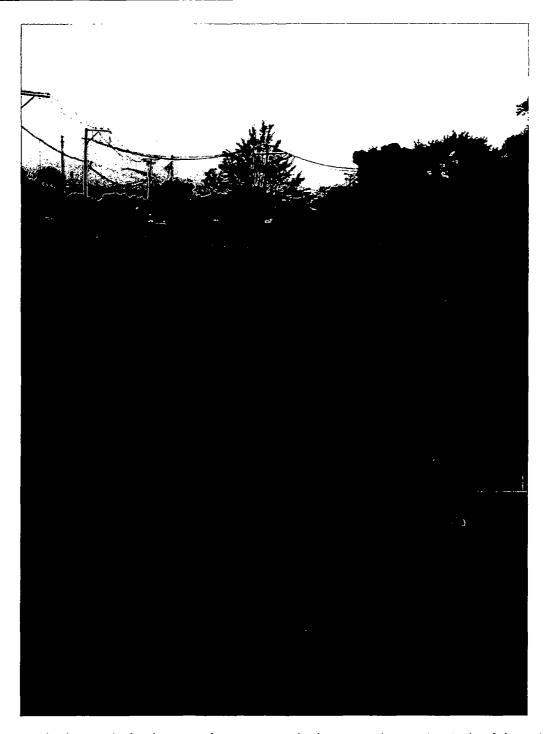
The west end of first floor houses the parish offices. A hallway running west to east down the middle of the structure divides the first floor. On the north side of this hallway is a door that accesses the three-car garage. On the south side of the hallway are two more offices and a bathroom. According to this area was at one time a bedroom suite assigned to one of the parish priests.

At the east end of the first floor hallway is the kitchen and dining room. The kitchen is on the north of the hallway and the dining room is on the south. Just outside of the kitchen is a door leading to a parking lot located on the north side of the rectory.

There are two stairways that lead to the second floor. One is on the east end, or rear of the building just off the kitchen, and one is on the west end, or front of the building, near the parish offices.

The second floor houses five bedroom suites and a large room that has a television, couches and chairs. This room is located on the south side of the hallway and has three windows facing south toward the school. A photograph depicting this view is attached.

Four of the bedroom suites consist of a bedroom, a sitting room and a shared bathroom. Two of these suites are located along the north side of a common hallway that runs along the center of the building from west to east. Two other bedroom suites are located at the east end of the common hallway. On the west end of second floor is the fifth bedroom suite described as the Pastor's suite by  This bedroom suite also has a sitting room, a bedroom and a bathroom, but the rooms are larger than those of the other bedroom suites and the bathroom is not shared.	
identified the priest(s) who occupied each bedroom suite during her tenure at Our Lady of the Ridge as the tour progressed. She identified the bedroom suite immediately east of the Pastor's suite as the one occupied by Bennett when he was assigned there. The windows to this suite face north and look out over the parking lot toward the Glenn Maker American Legion Post #1160, located at 10739 S. Ridgeland Avenue. A photograph depicting this view is attached.	
Vertical blinds can be found throughout the rectory, not shades. Fr. Svida stated that when he became pastor he had these blinds installed. When asked about the window treatments from years ago, stated that there were draperies on all the windows that pulled shut. When asked whether there were ever shades on the windows, said that she does not specifically recall, but there could have been pull-down shades along with the draperies.	
t the conclusion of the tour, Investigator Evans thanked Fr. Svida and for their times the conclusion of the tour, Investigator Evans thanked Fr. Svida and	me.



View north along Ridgeland Avenue from Bennett's bedroom window at Our Lady of the Ridge rectory.



View south from the second floor TV room at Our Lady of Ridge rectory.

### MEMORANDUM OF SITE VISIT: ST. JOHN DE LA SALLE PARISH RECTORY

Date:

June 9, 2010

Reference:

PFR-170 - Bennett/

Investigator:

Robert Evans

Investigator Evans traveled to St. John De La Salle Parish on Wednesday, June 9, 2010 and was given a tour by the current Pastor, Fr. Michael Knotek.

The original rectory is a one-story brick structure with a basement, built in the late 1940s. Brick additions were built sometime in the 1950s. These additions more than double the living space of the original rectory. The additions form the shape of a left bracket ([) and tie into the original rectory at the west end, or front of the building and the east end, or rear of the building. There is about a three foot space between the buildings that is inaccessible from either building.

The west end of the addition is now the Pastor's office. This once was the Pastor's bedroom suite when Joseph Bennett returned to St. John De La Salle as Pastor in 1981.

Of the many bedroom suites that have since been converted to office space, Fr. Knotek did not know which bedroom suite Bennett occupied when he was assigned to St. John De La Salle as an Associate Pastor from May 1966 through June 1973.

There are three entrances to the buildings' first floor. The public entrance, located on the west side of the building off King Drive, a rear entrance that is located on the east side, or rear of the building where the kitchen is located and accesses the driveway leading to a one and a half car brick parking garage and the third first floor entrance is located on the north side of the building and was once used as the public entrance located off 102nd Street.

There are two outside entrances to the basement, one immediately below the former public entrance on 102nd Street and one immediately below the rear, or kitchen entrance from the driveway. Photographs are attached depicting these entrances.

No one now lives in the former rectory. Fr. Knotek said that this has been the case since he arrived at St. John De La Salle as Pastor in December 2003.

Upon entering the original rectory building via the public entrance, there are small offices located to the north and south of a hallway that serpentines through the first floor from the west to the east. These offices were once bedroom suites.

To the south of this hallway is a dining area and adjacent to the dining area is the kitchen. It should be noted that one of first floor entrances is located on the east wall of the kitchen. Below this entrance is one of the two basement entrances, as shown in the attached photos.

Several more offices that were formerly bedroom suites can be found along the east, or rear of the building. A hallway that runs north to south connects with the hallway from the public entrance. At the north end of this hallway is the former public entrance off of 102nd Street. Directly below this entrance is the other basement entrance, as portrayed in the attached photos.

There is another hallway running east to west, or back to front in the addition to the rectory. This now houses offices, but at one time there were two bedroom suites, one on the north and the other on the south of this common hallway. Each suite consisted of a bedroom, a sitting room and a private bath.

At the west end, or front of the addition is now the office of the Pastor. This once was the Pastor's bedroom suite that consisted of a large sitting room, a bedroom and a private bath. It should be noted that while viewing the pastor's suite, Fr. Knotek pointed out a unique feature. Fr. Knotek pulled a large bookcase away from the east wall, revealing a spiral staircase that leads to the basement. This basement access is from what once was the Pastor's sitting room to a room directly below that has glass block windows and is paneled. Photos of this staircase are attached.

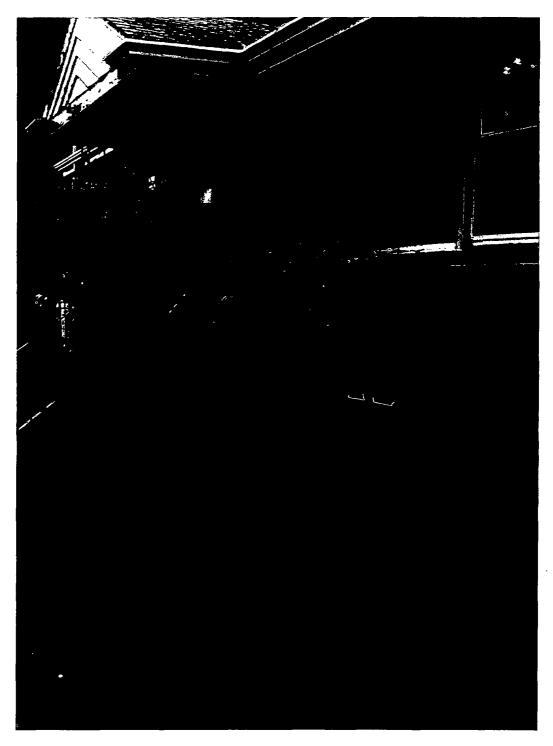
It should also be noted that there are four ways to access the basement from the first floor. One near the northeast end of the building, off the north-south hallway in the rectory addition, one near the southeast end of the building off the kitchen in the original rectory building, another from the southwest of the original rectory building and the one from the spiral staircase in the pastor's sitting room. It is possible for someone to enter via the rear basement entrance off the driveway and get to the pastor's suite via the spiral staircase, undetected by any one on the first floor.

The basement has one large meeting room and several other rooms of various sizes that are now used mostly for storage. Most of the rooms in the basement are paneled and all windows are of the glass block variety.

## Archdiocese of Chicago PFR-170 - Fr. Joseph Bennett

According to Fr. Knotek there have been a few fires in the building over the years and that is why some of the areas appear newer than others.

Investigator Evans thanked Fr. Knotek for his time at the conclusion of his tour.



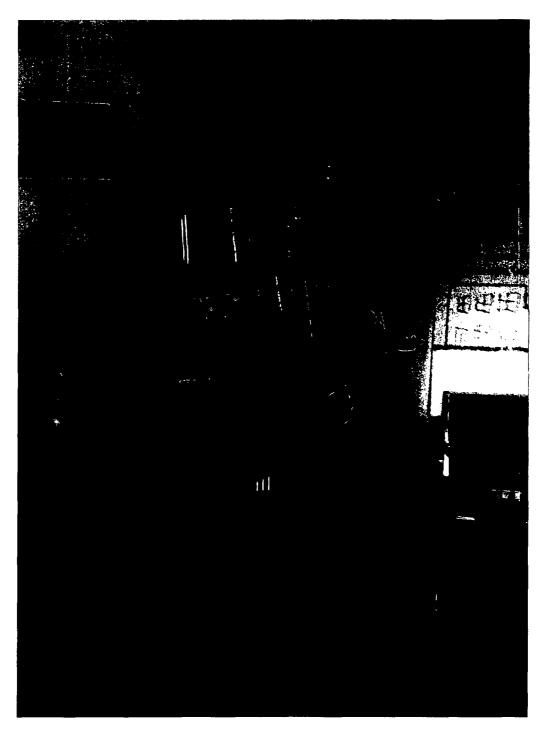
102nd Street entrance to first floor and basement at St. John de la Salle rectory.



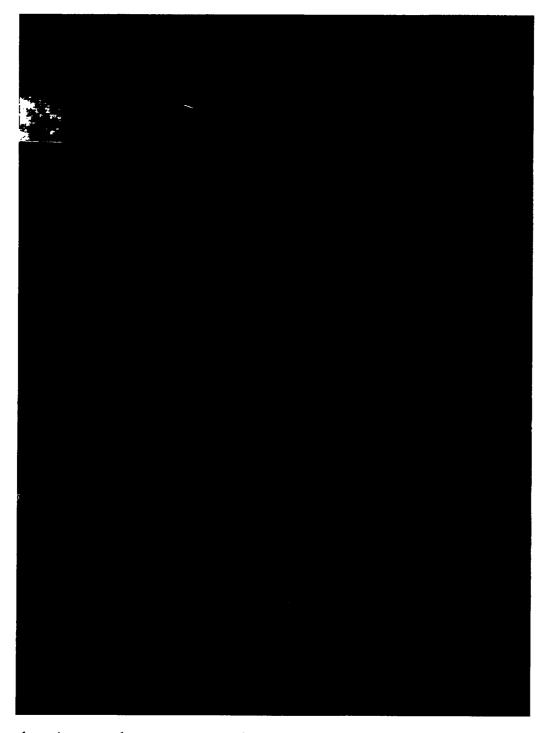
Rear entrances to kitchen on first floor and basement at St. John de la Salle rectory.



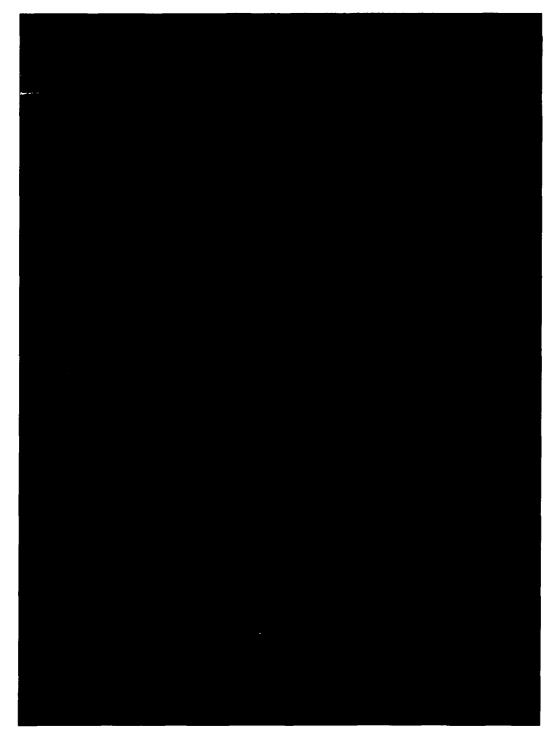
View from rear (kitchen) entrance toward driveway and garage at St. John de la Salle rectory.



Bookcase hiding spiral staircase to basement from pastor's suite at St. John de la Salle rectory.



Top of spiral staircase from pastor's suite to basement at St. John de la Salle rectory.



Bottom of spiral staircase leading from pastor's suite to basement at St. John de la Salle rectory.

MEMORANDU	JM SITE VISIT:	
Former Reside Date:	June 24, 2010	
Reference:	PFR 170, Bennett/	
From:	Investigator Robert Evans	
Investigator Evans travelled to after learning that this location was the address the late used when he was a registered parishioner of Saints Faith, Hope and Charity Parish. Prior to travelling to the address, Investigator Evans requested a check of a proprietary database for assessments, deeds, and mortgages that showed to be the former owner of the property at Cook County with an APN of		
	was observed to be a large, single-family, two-story brick and stone residence on a l lot. Investigator Evans took exterior photos of this residence and grounds. These ached.	
This property is now for sale by the real estate firm of Koenig & Strey. Additional information regarding this property can be found at the following URL:		
Photographic i	images of this property from this website are also attached.	

52

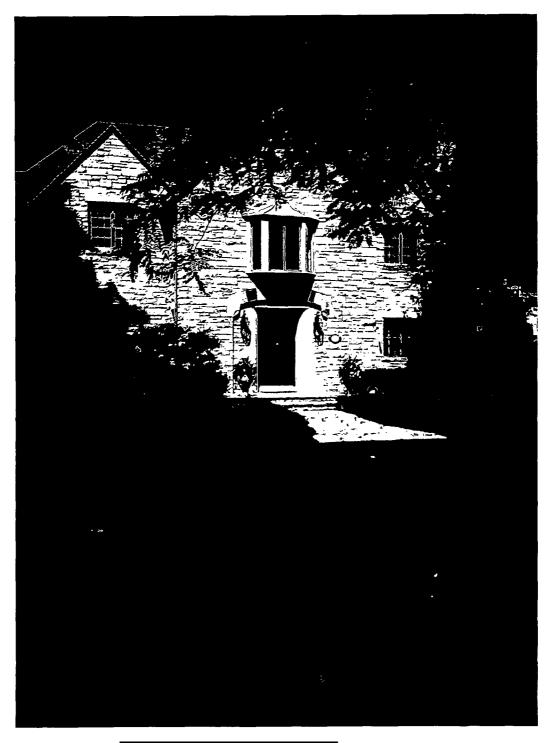


Photo of front view of

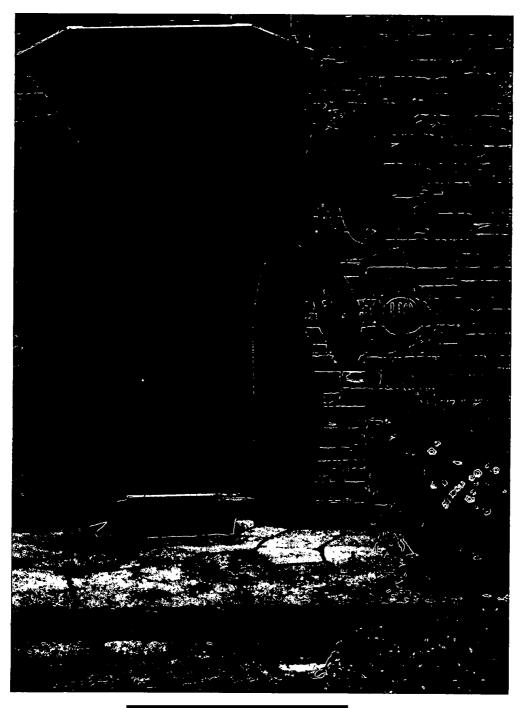
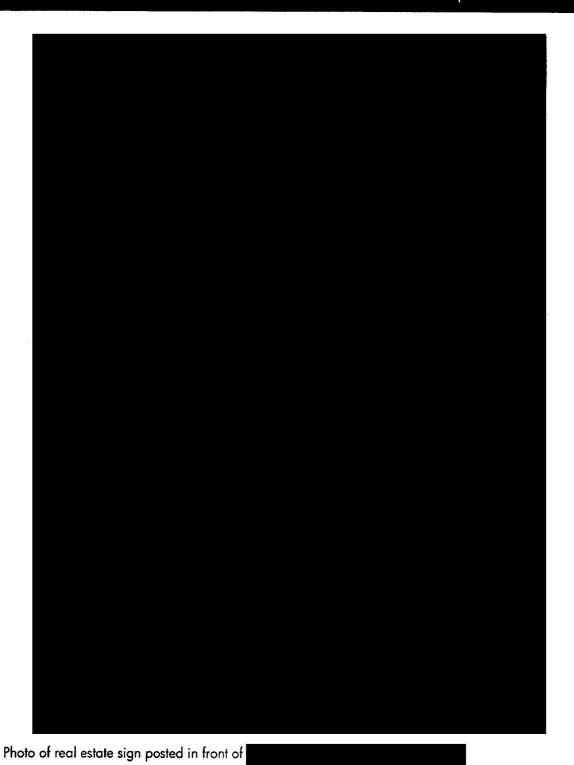


Photo of front entrance to



CONFIDENTIAL AND PROPRIETARY | © 2010 HILLARD HEINTZE LLC

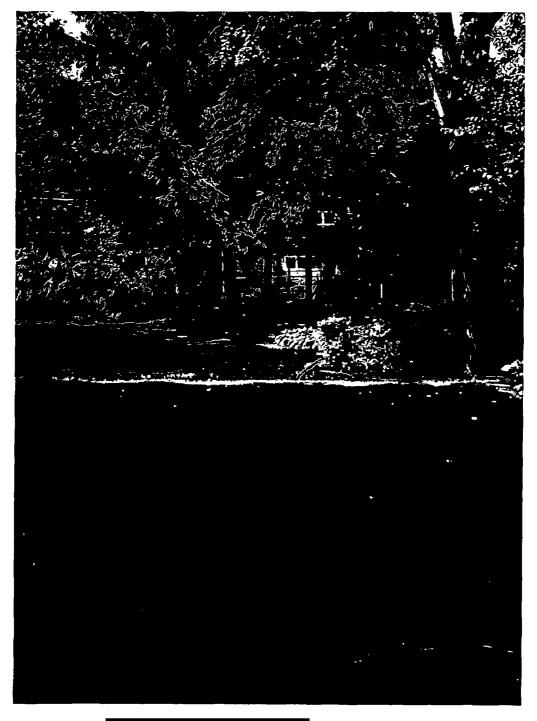
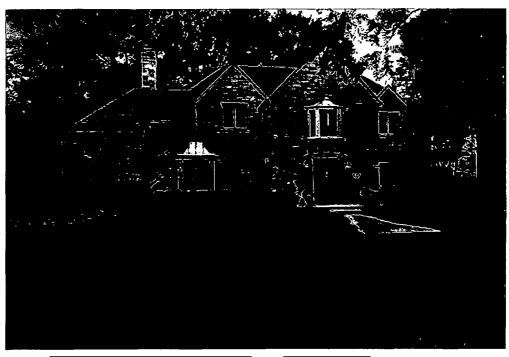


Photo of rear yard of

Photo taken from the driveway.



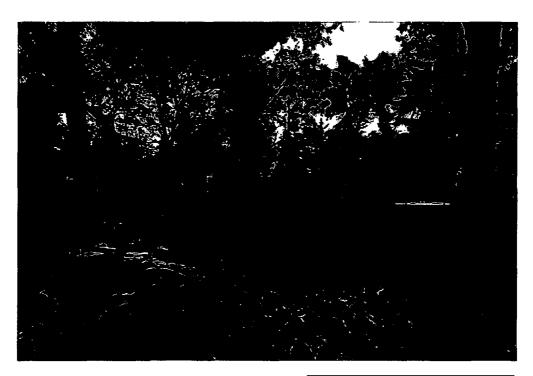
Photo of patio area with small pond and fountain at Photo taken from driveway.







Rear view of website.



View of rear yard from patio with pond and fountain of from the website.

APPENDIX C - RESEARCH

MEMORANDUM OF CANVASS: RESIDENCES NEIGHBORING OUR LADY OF THE RIDGE PARISH		
Date:	June 10, 2010	
Reference:	PFR-170 - Bennett/	
Investigator:	Robert Evans	
Investigator Evans conducted a canvass on Thursday, June 10, 2010 at about 5:30 PM along the line of sight from the windows of the bedroom suite of Fr. Joseph Bennett and the room described as a "den" on the second floor by accuser while Bennett was assigned to Our Lady of the Ridge Parish. This canvass was conducted in response to the accusation by that a pornographic movie was projected onto a window shade and a neighbor came to the rectory to complain.		
Avenue from described ab	sible homes that have a clear view of the described windows are along Ridgeland 10750 to 10850 south. Photos of these views were taken from the windows ove and are attached. It should be noted that the trees and bushes depicted in these seen as of today, and not as they were in 1976.	
	e possible that a nearby resident driving by the rectory on Ridgeland Avenue saw the images and stopped to complain.	
Investigator Evans interviewed Mr. who stated that he has lived at this address since 1973 when he built an addition onto a home and opened his business. Mr. also lives on the property. He stated that he has no knowledge of any such complaint and aside from the Maday matter, the only other thing he ever heard about is that Fr. Len Dubi, a former Associate Pastor at Our Lady of the Ridge, was "a little too friendly" with some of the women of the parish. Mr. stated that was why Fr. Dubi was removed from the parish.		
Investigator Evans interviewed Mr. who stated that he purchased the home in November 2009. Mr. stated that he did not know who lived there between 1973 and 1976.		
the ho	igator Evans interviewed who stated that she moved into ome in February 2004. It is stated that she does not know who there between 1973 and 1976.	

## Archdiocese of Chicago PFR-170 – Fr. Joseph Bennett/

	are all new homes that
were constructed within the past two	years. Prior to that time, these properties
were vacant lots. This information v	vas obtained from of
-	
·	
Investigator Evans interviewed	who stated that
they moved into their home in 1976.	. They stated that they do not know the
whereabouts of the people whom they	purchased their home from. The salso
stated that they have no knowledge of a	any complaint about pornographic images.
. <u> </u>	<u> </u>
Investigator Evans interviewed	who stated that she has lived
in her home since 1971.	stated that she had no knowledge of any
such complaint. She also stated that	attended Our Lady of the
Ridge School and that	worked in the
rectory during the time Norbert Maday	was assigned there. She said
had any adverse encounters w	ith any of the priests of the parish.

Each person interviewed was thanked for their time and a business card was left with the instructions to contact Investigator Evans, should they have any information regarding this or any other investigation.

# ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO

Office for the Protection of Children and Youth Office of Assistance Ministry Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review Safe Environment Office



P. O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 312-534-5254, general 312-751-8307, fax

May 19, 2010

Rev. Joseph Bennett

Dear Fr. Bennett,

Enclosed, please find a final copy of the report of your response to allegations of the sexual abuse of a minor against you. Pursuant to your request, please send any additional response to allegation to my attention by May 28, 2010.

If you have any questions, please feel free to contact me at (312) 534-5205 or lmccluskey@archchicago.org.

Sincerely,

Seah McCluskey

Director, Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review

Enclosure

Cc Rev. John Collins, Vicar for Priests

Rev. Paul Golden, C.M., J.C.D., canonical advocate

BC: John O'Malley, Legal Services

## ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO

Office for the Protection of Children and Youth Office of Assistance Ministry Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review Safe Environment Office



P. O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 312-534-5254, general 312-751-8307, fax

# RECEIVED

MAY 13 2010

#### **MEMORANDUM**

ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO OFFICE FOR CHILD ABUSE INVESTIGATIONS AND REVIEW

To:

1

File - PFR- 170

From:

Leah McCluskey, Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Revie

Re:

RESPONSE OF REV. JOSEPH BENNETT (WITHDRAWN) TO

ALLEGATION OF THE SEXUAL ABUSE OF A MINOR MADE BY

Date:

May 3, 2010

Date of Meeting:

April 14, 2010

Time of Meeting: 10:00 am

#### Present at Meeting

Rev. Joseph Bennett

Rev. Leonard Dubi, pastor of St. Victor and friend of Fr. Bennett

Rev. John Collins, Vicar for Priests

Ms. Leah McCluskey, Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review

#### Meeting

Rev. John Collins arranged for the April 14, 2010 meeting with Rev. Joseph Bennett to take place at the Vicar for Priests' Office beginning at 10:00 am.

Rev. Leonard Dubi accompanied Fr. Bennett to the April 14<sup>th</sup> meeting. Once greetings took place, Fr. Collins and I thanked Fr. Bennett for agreeing to come to the office to meet with us.

I provided Fr. Bennett with an envelope and informed him that it contained a copy of archdiocesan policies (§1100 Clerical Sexual Abuse of Minors: Policies for Education, Prevention, Assistance to Victims and Procedures for Determination of Fitness for Ministry), information on the professional investigation firm that may be used by CAIR during the continued investigation of this matter, and CAIR's statement on confidentiality. I also provided

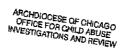
PFR - 170 Bennett Page I of 2

Fr. Bennett with a copy of the report of minor against him.	allegation of the sexual abuse of a
The meeting continued with me reading the report of in its entirety. I invited Fr. Bennett to stop me at any time speaking clearly and/or if he had a comment or question.	allegation against Fr. Bennett while I was reading if I was not
When I concluded reading the report, Fr. Bennett indicated an attorney. I informed Fr. Bennett that if he notified me would send copies of everything that I had given to him co Fr. Collins and I then asked Fr. Bennett if he had a canon I used Fr. (Paul) Golden in the past and that he would give F Bennett that if he informed me who his canonist would be, copies of all information that I provided to him (Fr. Bennett Provided to him (Fr. Bennett)	when he has identified an attorney, I incerning this matter to his attorney, awyer. Fr. Bennett stated that he had ir. Golden a call. I informed Fr. I would also send to his canonist
I told Fr. Bennett that I would send to him a draft report of	the April 14th meeting for his review.
Fr. Collins and I again thanked Fr. Bennett for his time. Fr Collins or me with any questions or concerns.	. Bennett was asked to contact Fr.
It is to be noted that this report is intended only to provide a summary of the April 14, 2010 meeting where the report of allegation of the sexual abuse of a minor was presented to Rev. Joseph Bennett for his response.	
Rev Joseph Bennett	May 12 2016
Half Milledy	5 13 10
Leah McCluskey	Date

Leah McCluskey, Director Office for Child Abuse Investigation and Review Archdiocese of Chicago Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979



MAY 13 2010



Dear Leah,

I received your letter along with the draft report of our meeting on April 14, 2010.

I mailed a copy of the allegation to Father Paul Golden. He and I have had three telephone conversations concerning the case. In our conversation yesterday he asked that I make the request for the two-week extension to continue the review. I have mailed him a copy of your letter along with the draft report.

If there is any additional material, you can mail it to him. Thank you very much.

Sincerely,

May 12, 2010

Joseph R. Bennett

May 29, 2010

His Eminence Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. Archbishop of Chicago 155 E. Superior Street Chicago, IL 60611 Vain Johnson

Paul L. Golden, C.M., J.C.D. Director

DePaul House 2340 South University Boulevard Suite 402

Denver, Colorado 80210-5405

Tel: 303/698-0458
Fax: 303/777-0468
paul@goldenconsulting.com
RECE

JUN 4 2010

ARCHDIDCE: AGO
OFFICE FOR CHILD ABUSE
INVESTIGATIONS AND REVIEW

Your Eminence,

As you remember, I serve as the canonical consultant for Father Joseph R. Bennett, a priest of your Archdiocese.

Over the past years, you received several allegations against Father Bennett concerning sexual misconduct with minors. After investigating these claims, you judged that there was reasonable cause to suspect that some of these acts occurred. You referred Father Bennett's case to the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith on January 11, 2008 requesting that you be authorized to impose a penal precept on Father that would permanently bar him from exercising public ministry and impose other conditions. In his April 4, 2008 response, Cardinal William Lavada accepted your recommendation and granted you permission to impose such a penalty.

You issued the Penal Decree and Precept against Father Bennett on May 5, 2008. You stated that because of Father's age and medical conditions and serious issues raised in his defense, you did not deem it necessary to seek the penalty of dismissal from the clerical state. You further decreed that Father live a life of prayer and penance in his current residence, that his Archdiocesan faculties be withdrawn, that he may say Mass privately in his room, that he is dispensed from the obligation to wear ecclesiastical garb and that he is not to present himself as a priest nor act as an agent of the Archdiocese of Chicago. You reminded Father of his obligations to refrain from all things unbecoming or foreign to the clerical state and urged him to be faithful to his obligation of living perfect and perpetual chastity.

According to the policies of the Archdiocese Father Bennett is living under the restrictions of a monitoring program. This includes among other things, a daily log of activities, individual and group counseling, monthly group meetings with the compliance supervisor, permission to reside in another location overnight and periodic visits by the same supervisor. Father has been meticulously faithful to this safety plan and he reports that there have been no complaints of violations.

Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. May 29, 2010 Page Two

Your Eminence, sadly another allegation against Father for the same kind of misconduct has been reported recently. Father is shocked and upset at this report.

As in the previous allegations there are many false, inaccurate and misleading statements. Some examples are:

1. While assigned to St. John de la Salle parish from 1966-73, Father denies ever giving a massage or rubbing is forearm over contact a massage or rubbing i
2. Father denies ever showing pornographic movies to or to any other person. Father did not own a reel-to-reel projector nor did he ever rent or purchase any such pornographic films. (Allegation, pp. 3 & 4)
(Allegation, p. 4)
3. Father has no recollection of any other priest being present while Father Bennett was with So Father denies the stories of some older priest grabbing some older priest and another unnamed priest skinny-dipping with in a lake. (Allegation, p. 5)
4. Father denies ever acting inappropriately with while they were together at successful summer cottage. Father never stayed overnight at so cottage and Father never slept in the same bed with there or any other place. (Allegation, pp. 4 & 7)

After much reflection and prayer, Father Bennett does not feel it advantageous to try to refute all the false details of this latest allegation. He has already been accused and penalized because the previous allegations have been deemed credible. No matter how strenuously he tries to separate what is true and what is false in this allegation, he knows his removal from ministry will continue.

Father accepts his present situation and has worked to integrate it into the spirituality of his priesthood. He draws consolation and peace from the daily celebration of the Eucharist and the recitation of the Divine Office.

This latest allegation should not change Father's status. He will continue in the same monitoring program and he commits himself to following all the restrictions and activities that the program demands.

# Cardinal Francis E. George, O.M.I. May 29, 2010 Page Three

Finally, Father Bennett respectfully declines the invitation to meet with the Review Board to discuss this allegation.

If you have any questions or want further information, please contact me.

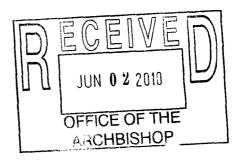
Lolden C.M.

Sincerely,

Paul L. Golden, C.M.

**Director** 

cc: Reverend Joseph Bennett Ms. Leah McCluskey Rev. John Collins



#### SUMMARY TIME LINE OF ALLEGATION

ACCUSED

**ACCUSER** 

Name:

Rev. Joseph Bennett

Chicago, IL area

Address:

Date of Birth:

Current age:

52

Name of civil attorney:

unknown

Jeff Anderson

Date of Ordination (of accused):

4/26/66

Location:

Mundelein

Age at ordination:

25

Assignment location of accused:

N/A

Status of accused:

Withdrawn

Name of canonical advocate:

unknown

Date allegation received:

4/14/09

Date allegation formalized: 2/12/10

Date of initial incident of alleged abuse: approximately 1967

Date of last incident of alleged abuse: approximately 1973

Approximate number of incidents of alleged abuse: several

PFR - 170 Summary Time Line May 3, 2010 Page 1 of 10

Brief summary of alleged abuse: massaging; Fr. Bennett rubbing his forearm over		
underwear on his penis; Fr. Bennett showed between 6-12 times; Fr. Bennett masturbated oral sex on marijuana  pornographic films to climax; Fr. Bennett performed with alcohol, cigarettes, and		
Brief summary and date of response from accused: 4/14/10; Fr. Bennett did not provide a response when allegation was presented to him; Fr. Bennett indicated that he would contact a canon lawyer and attorney and provide a written response at a later date		
Stage of disposition by Review Board: Initial Review		
Additional allegations made by accuser: None		

PFR – 170 Summary Time Line May 3, 2010 Page 2 of 10

Name of accuser:		
Date of Birth:		
Current age: 49		
Name of civil attorney:		
Date allegation received: 10/23/02		
Date allegation formalized: 11/25/02		
Date of initial incident of alleged abuse:	1976	
Date of last incident of alleged abuse:	1979	
Approximate number of incidents of alleg	ged abuse: several	
Brief summary of alleged abuse: Oral sex at age 15; occurred over three year period on at least 25 occasions at Our Lady of the Ridge; passed; Fr. Bennett gave victim alcohol, gifts, and showed him pornography, both print and video/movies, prior to the sexual encounters; also alleged that was fondled by Fr. Bennett; stated that Fr. Bennett also suggested that he was engaging in sexual activity with another teenager, a during the identified time period  Brief summary and date of response from accused: 12/17/02  Stage of disposition by Review Board: 4/03; no reasonable cause to suspect  Additional allegations made by accuser: None		

PFR – 170 Summary Time Line May 3, 2010 Page 3 of 10

Name of accuser:		
Date of Birth:		
Current age: 49		
Name of civil attorney: Jeff Anderson and	David Haynes	
Date allegation received: 12/3/03		
Date allegation formalized: 3/2/04		
Date of initial incident of alleged abuse:	1968	
Date of last incident of alleged abuse:	1971	
Approximate number of incidents of alle	ged abuse: several	
Brief summary of alleged abuse: Several incidents of abuse; Fr. Bennett penetrated performed oral sex on Fr. Bennett; mutual masturbation; mutual oral sex involving Fr. Bennett and Sr. Fr. Bennett penetrated rectum with handle of a paten; witnessed Fr. Bennett and Sr. having sex		
Brief summary and date of response from accused: 4/29/04; Fr. Bennett denied the allegation		
Stage of disposition by Review Board: 10/05; reasonable cause to suspect		
Additional allegations made by accuser: Sr. (allegation was forwarded to religious community for its process)		

PFR – 170 Summary Time Line May 3, 2010 Page 4 of 10

Name of accuser:		
Date of Birth:		
Current age: 53		
Name of civil attorney: David Haynes		
Date allegation received: 3/2/04		
Date allegation formalized: 8/31/04		
Date of initial incident of alleged abuse:	1969/1970	
Date of last incident of alleged abuse:	1969/1979	
Approximate number of incidents of alleged abuse: one		
Brief summary of alleged abuse: Fr. Bennett exposed himself and then instructed to perform oral sex on him		
Brief summary and date of response from accused: 1/6/05; Fr. Bennett denied the allegation		
Stage of disposition by Review Board: 10/05; reasonable cause to suspect		
Additional allegations made by accuser: None		

PFR - 170 Summary Time Line May 3, 2010 Page 5 of 10

Name of accuser:		
Date of Birth:		
Current age: 55		
Name of civil attorney: N/A		
Date allegation received: 2/6/06		
Date allegation formalized: N/A	,	
Date of initial incident of alleged abuse:	1963	
Date of last incident of alleged abuse:	1964	
Approximate number of incidents of alle	ged abuse: unknown	
Brief summary of alleged abuse: oral sex - Per information request forwarded from Jimmy Lago's office: abuse started in 1962-1963. In 1963-1964, the abuse continued, at this point it went to oral sex. This would take place at state parks or other places that there were not any people, his car for example.		
Brief summary and date of response from accuse	ed: N/A	
Stage of disposition by Review Board: not present the provide additional infallegation against Fr. Bennett		
Additional allegations made by accuser: None		
	·	

PFR – 170 Summary Time Line May 3, 2010 Page 6 of 10

Name of accuser:
Date of Birth:
Current age: 57
Name of civil attorney: N/A
Date allegation received: 2/9/06
Date allegation formalized: 2/14/06
Date of initial incident of alleged abuse:
Date of last incident of alleged abuse:
Approximate number of incidents of alleged abuse:
Brief summary of alleged abuse: less than five incidents; after serving mass, Fr.  Bennett would take into the rectory and down into the basement where collection money was counted; Fr. Bennett would ask to change into a (which would not do in the same room as Fr. Bennett) and return to the room; Fr. Bennett would then have lay on his lap, either face up or face down; Fr. Bennett would then rub chest or back and genital area over and under his clothing  Brief summary and date of response from accused: 6/27/06; Fr. Bennett denied the
allegation
Stage of disposition by Review Board: 6/07; reasonable cause to suspect
Additional allegations made by accuser: None

PFR – 170 Summary Time Line May 3, 2010 Page 7 of 10

Unknown (1)

Name of accuser:

	Date of Birth:	
	Current age:	
• •	Name of civil attorney:	
	Date allegation received:	2/24/06
	Date allegation formalized:	
	Date of initial incident of all	leged abuse:
	Date of last incident of alleg	ged abuse:
	Approximate number of inc	cidents of alleged abuse:
saying I of Sexuano other Brief su	Fr. Bennett was under investig	se from accused:
Additio	onal allegations made by acc	cuser:
		PFR – 170 Summary Time Line May 3, 2010 Page 8 of 10

Name of accuser:	Unknown (2)
Date of Birtl	h:
Current age	;• •
Name of civi	il attorney:
Date allegati	ion received: 2/24/06
Date allegati	ion formalized:
Date of initia	al incident of alleged abuse:
Date of last i	incident of alleged abuse:
Approximate	e number of incidents of alleged abuse:
saying Fr. Bennett wa of Sexual Injury. The	alleged abuse: Mr. John O'Malley received a document from DCFS was under investigation for an allegation involving "Substantial Risk the facility/school name on the document is 'Holy Ghost'." There is available regarding this matter.
Brief summary and	date of response from accused:
Stage of disposition	by Review Board: N/A; matter is inactive
Additional allegation	ns made by accuser: None
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	

PFR – 170 Summary Time Line May 3, 2010 Page 9 of 10

Name of accuser:		
Date of Birth	: unknown	
Current age:	unknown	
Name of civil	attorney: N/A	
Date allegation	on received: 2/13/08	
Date allegation	on formalized: N/A	
Date of initial	l incident of alleged abuse:	1976
Date of last in	ncident of alleged abuse:	unknown
Approximate	number of incidents of alle	eged abuse: unknown
as Director, Office for  Brief summary and of response due to lack of	Child Abuse Investigations a	equests to speak with PRA (now known and Review)  sed: not presented to Fr. Bennett for a
Additional allegation	s made by accuser: None	



# ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO

Office for the Protection of Children and Youth Office of Assistance Ministry Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review Safe Environment Office



P. O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 312-751-5254, general 312-751-8307, fax

#### **MEMORANDUM**

To:

Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I.

From:

Leah McCluskey, Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review

Re:

Bennett, Rev. Joseph [Withdrawn]

Date:

September 16, 2008

As per your verbal request from our meeting on September 13, 2008, I have gathered information concerning the allegations of the sexual abuse of minors against Rev. Joseph Bennett that the Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review has received.

This office has received eight allegations of the sexual abuse of minors against Fr.

Bennett, where three of the eight have been substantiated. Please refer to the attached sheet for additional information. Also please note that are sisters, and the same third party reported the Unknown #1 and Unknown #2 alleged victims.

If you are in need of any additional information, please feel free to contact me at [312] 751-5205.

Attachment

ALLEGED VICTIM	DATE RECEIVED	CASE STATUS
	10/23/2002	unsubstantiated
	12/3/2003	substantiated
	3/2/2004	substantiated
	2/6/2006	inactive - chose not to speak with AOC
	2/9/2006	substantiated
Unknown #1	2/24/2006	inactive - no information on alleged victim; third party report
Unknown #2	2/24/2006	inactive - no information on alleged victim; third party report
	2/13/2008	inactive; as per third party, alleged victim will not pursue

August 27, 2008

Francis Cardinal George Archdiocese of Chicago 155 W Superior Street Chicago, IL 60611

Dear Cardinal George,

Not only were those who were sexually abused by priests scarred by poor decisions executed by Archdiocesan officials. There are others out there with deep wounds as well. My case in point involves Fr. Joseph Bennett and

It is unfortunate that the need for the August 12th sexual abuse settlement had occurred. But there are still people who were hurt due to his lifestyle and the choices he made along with his ability to and the assistance he received in order to "cover-up" the truth.

was a victim as well. I have known her for over 30 years and she was a very dedicated, loyal, and good-hearted employee of the Archdiocese. Trying to keep the panish solvent, she was victim to Fr. Bennett's revenge and need to obstruct the truth.

I was employed at St. Joseph and St. Anne/Our Lady of Fatima Church while Fr. Bennett was the pastor. I worked in the office in the evenings and weekends. All that was reported by to the Archdiocese was true. He was guilty - she reported it.

When things were getting rough towards the end of his term, he talked with her telling her he was sorry and to have faith in him to right the wrongs he did. He admitted he used funds to pay bills at a home in LaPorte, Indiana

I could only guess that this might be the same property that he and Fr. Dubi now own; however, there was a Fr. Burns involved with that property at the time. He also confessed that he used church money to buy his new car; and he didn't even have a clue how much money he had taken from the parish in total.

Every Sunday, Fr. Bennett, Fr. Dubi, Fr. Bullwith and another priest from a different diocese would meet for their weekly Sunday night card games. Because he was gone so much, he would ask me many times if I would mind waiting after 9:00 p.m. until at least one of the other priests would get back to the rectory before leaving. If he arrived first, I would see him bringing up offertory envelopes, then, he would bring them down after they were emptled and place them on my desk so I could record them on the parishioners' statements.

Many times, there were "deliveries" - small packages - probably drugs brought by young men. Fr. Bullwith was especially anxious to receive them.

On one occasion, he had a couple young men go up to his room asking them to wash his windows. I also received several telephone calls from a mother, who used very graphic language, telling me to tell Fr. Bennett to leave her son alone. I was floored and didn't know how to handle it. Then, there were his gentlemen friends – adorned in feathered boas and painted faces as they ascended to Fr. Bennett's room. His lifestyle required a lavish pocketbook.

He spent a lot of time on the north side. I'm aware of this because said they would frequent the same bars. When died, his funeral was held at Our Lady of Fatima. Fr. Bennett was extremely uncomfortable as he was greeted by his fellow friends who attended the funeral in front of me and before the mass began.

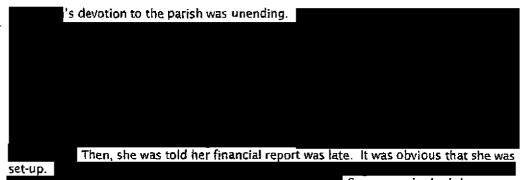
The granddaughter of the church's housekeeper, confided in me that her friend, was approached by Fr. Bennett at a north side bar. I could go so much further.

When reported his misappropriation of parish funds - money he admitted to her that he took and promised her he would pay back, her trouble started. At the Archdiocese, he changed the truth and accused her of being prejudice. He had friends write letters to the Archdiocese against her. Isn't it ironic that she became a bad employee only after he arrived? Now we could see how the Archdiocese plays the game.

If you took the time to look at the extensive list formulated for would 's dismissal, you would easily see that her discharge was wrong. I know she has documentation proving her innocence on <u>all</u> the charges.

It didn't end with her dismissal - she even had to battle with the Archdiocese to obtain unemployment compensation. I feel, at the least, she deserves your time to look into these issues.

Why?

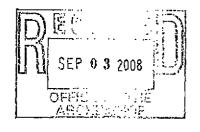


much to keep the church going should not have been dismissed with so much turmoil. If the Archdiocese - you - wanted to have the parish head in a different direction, the least that could've been done was to handle it with truth and dignity. Closing your eyes to the truth doesn't grant you immunity.

It is sad the path Fr. Bennett's life took. The Archdiocese covered for him long enough and at least some justice was realized, however, more should be done.

When I read the Catholic New World and there is acknowledgment that a person or priest had faithfully served his/her church for many years...! think of who had served longer but was dealt a dirty hand by none other than those who lead our Archdiocese.

Sincerely,



## ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO

Office for the Protection of Children and Youth Office of Assistance Ministry Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review Safe Environment Office



P. O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 312-534-5254, general 312-751-8307, fax

May 20, 2010

C/o Jeff Anderson
Jeff Anderson & Associates
366 Jackson Street, Suite 100
St. Paul, Minnesota 55101

Dear

I am writing to inform you that the independent Review Board met on May 15, 2010 and conducted an Initial Review of your allegation of sexual abuse against Rev. Joseph Bennett pursuant to Article §1104.9 of the Review Process for Continuation of Ministry. As you may know, Fr. Bennett is a priest of the Archdiocese of Chicago whose faculties have been withdrawn.

At the Initial Review, after considering all information received, the Review Board determines whether additional investigation is warranted and may recommend that interim action be taken pending the further development of the case.

Based upon the initial information obtained concerning your allegation against Fr. Bennett, the Review Board determined that additional investigation is warranted and that this matter should continue forward. Cardinal George has accepted this determination.

If there is anything further that you wish to share concerning your allegation, please forward it to my attention so that it may be presented to the Review Board. I would also like to remind you of your right to appear before the Board. If you wish to do so, please contact me directly so that we may schedule a date and time for you come to a future Review Board meeting.

, if you have any questions please feel free to contact me at any time. I may be reached at (312) 534-5205 or lmccluskey@archchicago.org. Also, please know that Matt Hunnicutt and Ruth Robinson of the Office of Assistance Ministry continue to be available to you. You may reach Mr. Hunnicutt at (312) 534-8267 or mhunnicutt@archchicago.org and Ms. Robinson at (312) 534-8256 rurobinson@archchicago.org.

PFR – 170 Initial Review Page 1 of 2 Sincerely,

Leah McCluskey

Director, Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review

Cc Matt Hunnicutt, Office of Assistance Ministry

B.C. John O'Malley, Legal Services

Office for the Protection of Children and Youth
Office of Assistance Ministry
Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review
Safe Environment Office



P. (). Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 312-534-5254, general 312-751-8307, fax

July 27, 2010



C/o Jeff Anderson Jeff Anderson & Associates 366 Jackson Street, Suite 100 St. Paul, Minnesota 55101

Dear

I am writing to inform you that the independent Review Board met on July 17, 2010 and conducted a Review for Cause of your allegation of sexual abuse against Rev. Joseph Bennett pursuant to Article §1104.10 of the Review Process for Continuation of Ministry. As you may know, Fr. Bennett is a priest of the Archdiocese of Chicago whose faculties have been withdrawn.

At the Review for Cause, after considering all information presented to it, the Review Board determines whether there is reason to suspect that the accused cleric has engaged in the sexual abuse of a minor.

Based upon the information obtained concerning your allegation against Fr. Bennett, the Review Board determined that there is reason to suspect that Fr. Bennett did sexually abuse you when you were a minor. Cardinal George has accepted this determination.

if you have any questions please feel free to contact me at any time. I may be reached at (312) 534-5205 or lmccluskey@archchicago.org. Also, please know that Matt Hunnicutt and Ruth Robinson of the Office of Assistance Ministry continue to be available to you. You may reach Mr. Hunnicutt at (312) 534-8267 or mhunnicutt@archchicago.org and Ms. Robinson at (312) 534-8256 turobinson@archchicago.org.

Sincerely.

Leah McCluskey

Director, Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review

Cc Matt Hunnicutt, Office of Assistance Ministry

Bc: John O'Malley, Legal Services

Office for the Protection of Children and Youth Office of Assistance Ministry Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review Safe Environment Office



P. O. Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 312-751-5254, general 312-751-8307, fax

April 29, 2008

RECEIVED

MAY 0 5 2008

Cardinal Francis George, O.M.I. Archbishop of Chicago 155 E. Superior Street Chicago, Illinois 60611 ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO OFFICE FOR CHILD ABUSE INVESTIGATIONS AND REVIEW

detente.

Dear Cardinal George,

Please be advised that the independent Review Board met on April 26, 2008 and was presented with civil attorney of his client allegation of the sexual abuse of a minor against Rev. Joseph Bennett pursuant to Article §1104.12.2 of the Review Process for Continuation of Ministry. Fr. Bennett is a withdrawn priest of the Archdiocese of Chicago.

The Board made the determination that in light of the information presented, that this matter is not reopened for a Supplementary Review.

If you have any questions, please feel free to contact me at [312] 751-5205.

Sincerely

Leah McCluskey

Director, Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review



Office for the Protection of Children and Youth Office of Assistance Ministry Office for Child Abuse Investigations and Review Safe Environment Office



P. O Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 312-751-5254, general 312-751-8307, fax

#### **MEMORANDUM**

TO:

Rev. John Canary, Vicar General

Rev. Vince Costello, Vicar for Priests Carol Fowler, Personnel Services

Rev. Edward D. Grace, Vicar for Priests Matt Hunnicutt, Assistance Ministry

Jimmy Lago, Chancellor

Rev. Daniel Smilanic, Archbishop's Delegate to the Review Board

FROM:

Santa Garcia, Secretary 56

DATE:

February 14, 2008

RE:

[PFR-170] Bennett, Rev. Joseph (Withdrawn)/

Attached is a copy of a new allegation received by this office on Feb. 13, 2008.

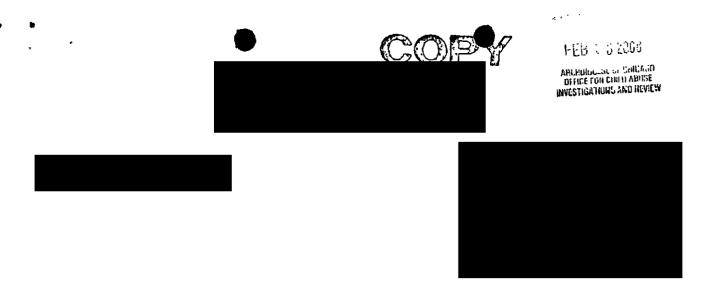
Please advise this office of any information you may have in your files regarding Bennett, Rev. Joseph (Withdrawn).

It is extremely important that you forward copies of any and all documentation pertinent to this case to this office within 5 business days of receipt of this memo to ensure that the investigation of this matter be properly handled. Thank you.

**Attachment** 

cc: John O'Malley, Attorney

bas: James Serritella



February 11, 2008

Ms. Leah McCluskey Office of Child Abuse Investigation and Review Olympic Center 737 North Michigan Ave., Suite 900 Chicago, Illinois 60611

Re: and Rev. Joseph Bennett

Dear Ms. McCluskey:

Enclosed please find my letter of January 30, 2008, with the declaration of The letter, as you will note, was sent to your previous address.

Very truly yours,

Enclosure

RECEIVED

FEB 1 3 2008

ARCHOIOCESE OF CHICAGO OFFICE FOR CHILD ABUSE INVESTIGATIONS AND REVIEW



January 30, 2008

Ms. Leah McCluskey Professional Fitness Review Administrator The Archdiocese of Chicago 676 North St. Clair Suite 1910 Chicago, Illinois 60611

Re: and Rev. Joseph Bennett

Dear Ms. McCluskey:

Pursuant to our discussion, on behalf of my client request that the Fitness Review Board reconsider my client's case.

Previously, I: (a) submitted the results of a polygraph examination of my client conducted by who conducts polygraph examinations for the Joliet Diocese, (b) allowed my client to be interviewed by Mr. Seritella and his associates, and (c) responded to inquiries concerning whether Father Bennett attended my client's wedding by submitted photographs of him at wedding reception.

Since the Board's consideration of my client's claim, new allegations concerning Father Bennett where published in various newspapers. Those allegations prompted my telephone conversations with you and Ms. Carlson of Mr. Seritella's office. It is my understanding that in order for my client's case to be considered and evaluated by Mr. Seritella's office it is necessary that the Board first reconsider my client's case. Additionally, you asked if I had any additional evidence to submit to the Board. In that regard, enclosed is the statement of which supports my client's claim and gives further insight into Father Bennett's actions concerning the

Ms. Leah McCluskey Page 2 January 30, 2008

I look forward to hearing from you.

Very truly yours,



Enclosure

cc: Mr. James A. Seritella with enclosure

1.	My name is $\frac{42}{42}$ years old. I am a resident of
2.	
3.	I am a lifelong Roman Catholic.
<b>4</b> .	About 1976, and I were members of St. Josephs
	th and California, Chicago, Illinois. Father Bennett was a priest at St.
Josephs.	
5.	
6.	It was at this time, and I started spending a lot of time with
Father Beni	nett. Father Bennett would take either take either
or I out in h	is car. and I were never both with Father Bennett. He always
took us sepa	arately.
7.	I remember that Father Bennett always dressed with a black T-shirt
and with his	s "white priest collar" on. He drove a Cadillac
8.	When Father Bennett would pick me up sometime he would take me to
the rectory a	at St. Josephs. Other times he would take me for ice cream
	He also took me to
	Page 1 of 3

Declaration of

lunch at	
Sometimes he would take me to other people's homes. At no time did Father	
Bennett and I ever spend any time around my house with	
. I was with Father Bennett on at least 20-25 separate occasions.	
9. Father Bennett was always talking about sex,	
10. When we were at the rectory, Father Bennett would give me beer. At	
times, he would smoke marijuana. I would drink the beer	
11. Whenever we were at the rectory Father Bennett would tell me to tak	:е
off my shirt so that he could give me a back rub. The times that I did take off my	
shirt and Father Bennett was rubbing my back, he would always try to turn it into	,
a sexual activity.	
<b>12</b> .	İ
13.	
told me that Father	,
Bennett performed oral sex on him during that time period.	
14. This is the first time that I have ever given a statement on this matte	r.
15. No one has not threatened me to give this statement nor have I been	
promised anything in exchange for this statement.	

Page 2 of 3

16. I am willing to testify in court as to the above matters.

Under penalties as provided by law pursuant to Section 1-109 of the Code of Civil Procedure, the undersigned certifies that the statements set forth in this instrument are true and correct, except as to matters therein stated to be on information and belief and as to such matters the undersigned certifies as aforesaid that he verily believes the same to be true.

Date: 1.30.09



Office of the Cardinal

Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979

November 23, 1998

Dear Joe:

I wish to express my deep appreciation to you for your many years of dedicated service as a Dean. Your willingness to accept the responsibilities of a dean has been a great benefit to me and to the parishes and educational institutions in Vicariate V.

Deans are crucial to the ministry of the Archdiocese in achieving effective communication and planning with the many parishes and schools. Your service as Dean has also been an important asset to both the Vicars you served, Bishop Alfred Abramowicz and Bishop John Gorman.

Be assured of my gratitude for your work and ministry, Joe, and of my prayers and best wishes as you continue to serve the Lord. Please remember me in your prayers, too.

Fraternally yours in Christ,

Francis Cardinal George, O.M.I.

Archbishop of Chicago

Reverend Joseph Bennett Holy Ghost Parish 700 East 170<sup>th</sup> Street South Holland, Illinois 60473

prik str. Ficts

Office of the Archbishop

Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690

October 6, 1995

Dear Father Bennett:

In accord with canon 553 of the Code of Canon Law, I am pleased to appoint you as Dean of Deanery V-A. I will ask your Episcopal Vicar, Bishop John Gorman, to receive your Profession of Faith. Your term of office, which is renewable, is effective immediately and will conclude on June 30, 1998.

I am grateful for your continued willingness to serve the Archdiocese and, in particular, the people of God in your Deanery through the office of Dean. As Dean, you will be assisting me, the Vicar for Regional Services and your Episcopal Vicar to better provide for the pastoral governance of this local church.

The office of Dean is described in canons 554 and 555. In general, it is the Dean's responsibility to promote and coordinate common pastoral activity within the Deanery, to see to it that the priests and deacons in the Deanery diligently perform their proper roles and duties, and to ascertain that the parishes in the Deanery are being administered properly in accord with liturgical norms and canon law, as well as Archdiocesan policies and procedures. Among your particular duties, the Dean is responsible to inspect and verify that parish sacramental records are correctly inscribed and being kept in good condition. In addition to these provisions, your role as Dean will be more fully explained and discussed in future meetings with the Episcopal Vicars and other Deans.

Joe, please know of my personal support and prayers for you in this ministry. I am sure that the priests and people of the Deanery will welcome your leadership and unique contribution of Christian service.

With cordial good wishes, I remain

Sincerely yours in Christ,

seph Carl. Bernardin

Archbishop of Chicago

Thomas J. Poprochi Ecclesiastical Notary

Reverend Joseph R. Bennett Our Lady of Fatima Parish 2751 West 38th Place Chicago, Illinois 60632

cc: Most Reverend Raymond E. Goedert, Vicar General/Vicar for Regional Services Most Reverend John R. Gorman, Episcopal Vicar, Vicariate V Reverend Joseph Bennett Saint Agnes Parish 2648 W. Pershing Road Chicago, Illinois 60632

November 2, 1990

Dear Joe,

I returned home from Rome and learned of your recent

Be assured of a special remembrance in my prayers and thoughts these days. It is my hope that you will have a speedy recovery.

May the Lord be with you to give you His strength and help.

God bless.

Fraternally yours in Christ,

Griest file



#### Office of the Archbishop

#### ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO

POST OFFICE BOX 1979

CHICAGO, ILLINOIS 60690

May 30, 1973

पु

Reverend Joseph R. Bennett
St. John de La Salle Rectory
10205 Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr. Drive
Chicago, Illinois 60628

 $\bigcirc$ 

Dear Father Bennett,

In accordance with Canon 476, and following the recommendation of the Clergy Personnel Board, His Eminence, Cardinal Cody, is pleased to appoint you as Vicarius Cooperator to

P

Rev. Msgr. M. Edward Roche Our Lady of the Ridge Parish

and grants you the necessary faculties for the faithful discharge of that duty.

 $abla^{7}$ 

This appointment will be effective June 11, 1973, but I would ask you to make arrangements with the pastor about the exact date when you will assume your new duties.

Wishing you every blessing and priestly success in this pastoral assignment, I am, dear Father Bennett,

Sincerely yours in Christ,

Vicar General and Chancellor

cc: Rev. Msgr. M. Edward Roche - Pastor, Our Lady of the Ridge Parish Rev. Ralph R. Mollan - Pastor, St. John de La Salle Parish



169

(Please type all information)

BENNETT		JOSEPH	ROBERT	
Name(last)		(first)	(middle)	
Born	Evergreen Parl		St. Barnabas	
. ,	Chicago	(state) Illinois	(parish) St. Barnabas	
Baptized	(city)	(state)	(parish)	
Ordained 4-26-66 (date)	Mundelein (city)	Illinois (state)	St. Mary of the	Lak
Ordaining Bishop John C	ardinal Cody		nicago	
	(name)		(diocese)	
First Solemn Mass 5-1-66 (date)	Chicago (city)	Illinois (state)	St. John Fishe	er
Name of Father	(,//	(outly)	Living Deceased	i 🗷
Name of Mother (maiden)			Living [] Deceased	
NationalityIrish/Ger	man			
-			74.	<del></del>
Home Parish St. Barn	αυας			
Social Security Number				<u>.</u>
Present Residence Chicago	Illinois	St. John De La	Salle 785-2022	
(city)	(state)	(parish)	(telephone)	
In case of emergency notify:				
1.	Ī		Brother	
(name)			(relationship)	
(address)				
(audie			(Jalanhona)	
(city)	(51216)	1.7	(zip code)	
2			Brother	
(name)		10.00	(relationship)	<del></del>
(address)				
(address)			(telephone)	
(city)	(state)		(zip code)	
How is your health at the present	time? 🛛 Good 🔲 Fair	r 🛘 Poor		
Comment:				
	****	·		

Elementary	Sutherland	<u>Publi</u>	c C	hicago	)		Illi		1	>
	` '	c	C	(city)			(stat	-	8	ars) 1955
	St. Barnaba	5	<u> </u>	hicago (city)	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		Illi (stat	e)	(yea	
Secondary	Leo High Sc	hool	С	hicago	<u> </u>		Illi	nois	1	
			h ^	(city)			(stat	•	,	ars)   G
<u> </u>	y Prep. Sem.	Nort	n C	hicago (city)	•		Illi (stat	110 1 S e)		1960
College	(name)									
			- 1	(city)	•		(stat	•	•	ars)
Philosophy	St, Mary of (name)	tne L	ake M	undele (city)	21 n		Illi (stat	<u> 1015</u> e)		1963 1967
Theology	St. Mary of (name)	the L	ake M	undele (city)	in		Illi	nois	4_	1967
	(name)			(city)			(stat	e)	(yea	ars)
	(name)			(city)			(stat	e)	(yea	ars)
Post Graduate										
	(name)			(city)	,		(stat	e)	(yea	ars)
	(name)			(city)			(stat	e)	(yea	ars)
	(name)			(city)			(stat	е)	(yea	ars)
Degrees Earne	d			Icollege	r university)				(yea	ur)
	(degree)									
,	(degree)			(college o	r university)				(yea	er)
	(degree)			(college o	r university)				(yea	or)
Degrees Hono	rary(degree)			(college o	or university)			-	(yea	or)
Works Publish	ed(degree)			(college o	or university)				(yea	ar) .
Works Publish	ed									
	(title)						(date)		(publisher)	
	(title)			<del> </del>			(date)		(publisher)	
	(title)						(date)		(publisher)	
Ecclesiastical F	lonors Received						· · · · · · ·			
									(date)	
									(date)	
		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·					10.1		(date)	
I am familiar v	vith the following mo	odern lar	iguages. Pl	ease indic	ate degre	e of fluenc	cy.			
		_					_		Proficiency t	
Language			ding Profic  Moderate			king Profic	Slight	Cele High	brate Sacrar	nents Slight
<u> Italia</u>	n	High	Moderate	Slight	High	Moderate			Moderate	
<u>Spanis</u>	h		Ø				Ø		Ø	

In addition to my official assignment(s) I am currently engaged in the following priestly activities: (Example: Cursillo, confessor to religious)

Care Pasts All

Field Advocate with Marriage Tribunal

Advoc./ Marrise Team Member with Catholic School Office Member of Advisory Council/United Charities of Chicago  $\label{lem:member of Grievance Committee/Cook County Dept. of Corrections \\ My personal preference with regard to PARISH work that would favor my assignment to:$ (mark as #1, the kinds of parishes in which you have the deepest interest; mark as #2, those in which you have a moderate interest; mark as #3, those in which you have a little interest; mark as 0, those in which you have no interest): L No Special Preference \_\_\_\_\_ Suburban Parish Black Parish Bilingual Parish (specify language) \_\_\_\_\_ Changing Parish \_ City Parish — Hispanic Apostolate Parish \_\_\_\_ Other (describe) \_\_\_\_\_ **EXPERIENCE AND EDUCATION** Please describe any special experience, training, and talents that should be considered in making your assignments. Skills Inventory Pastoral and description of experience, Administration What When Description\* education and/or certification ☐ Counseling ☐ Supervision \_ ☑ Crisis Counseling Cook C+y/ ☐ Leadership Development \_\_\_\_\_ ☐ Pre-Marital Counseling Dept of Cor ☐ Conflict Management \_\_\_\_ ☐ Home Visitation ☐ Program Development \_\_\_\_\_\_ ☐ Inactive Visitation ☐ Community Visitation □ Evaluation \_ ☐ Liturgical & Homiletical ☐ Planning and Goal Setting \_\_\_\_\_ ☐ Youth Ministry ☐ Financial Budgeting \_ ☐ Young Adult Ministry ☐ Office Management \_\_\_ ☐ Adult Education ☐ Spiritual Renewal Program ☐ Written Communication \_\_\_\_\_ ☐ Parish School Involvement ☐ Oral Communication \_\_\_ (specify) ☐ Listening Skills.\_\_\_ ☐ Religious Education (specify) ☐ Negotiating Skills \_\_\_ ☐ Hospital Visitation Cath. School Office ☑ Team-Building Skills \_\_\_\_ ☐ Nursing Home Visitation United Charities-Chi ☐ Parish Renewal □ Committee Skills 
 □ ☐ New Member Recruitment ☐ Community Organization \_\_\_\_\_ ☐ Funerals ☐ Grant Writing \_\_\_ ☐ Weddings

\*Describe in 20 letters or less

(Please type all information)

NAME BENNETT		JOSEPH		ROBERT	
(last)		(first)		(middle)	
BORN	Evergreen Park	: Illinoi	ន	St. Bar	nabas
(date)	(city)	(state)		(parish)	
BAPTIZETSept.15, (date)	1940Chicago (city)	Illinoi (state)	8	St. Bar	rnabas
ORDAINED April (date)	26,1966 Mundelei	in Illinoi (state)	S	St. Joh (parish)	n Fisher
ORDAINING PRELATE	Most Rev. John 1	Cody	Chicag	;o	
	(name)		(diocese)		
FIRST SOLEMN MASS	May 1,1966 Mund (city)	olein Ill	inois	St. J	ohn Fisher
NAME OF FATHER				Living Deceased	Howard 8
NAME OF MOTHER (ma	iden)			Living Deceased	(X)
NATIONALITY: Iris	h/German				
HOME PARISH: St.				<del></del>	
HOME PARISH: SU.	John Fisher	<u></u>		_	
KNOWLEDGE OF MOD OTHER THAN ENGL					
Reading	Italian		Poor	Average	Fluent
Spoken			П		
Confessiona	al Work Only				u .
IN CASE OF EMERGEN	CY NOTIFY:				<b>\</b> ,,,
<u>1.</u> (пате)				Fathe (relationship	r M
				7 trelationship	01.0
ĺ			(tolombono) /		19/1
(any)	(state)		(:	zone)	<u></u>
	sgr. John Murphy	2		Pasto	
	South Park Avenu	le	PU. 5-	(relationship) 2022	)
(address) <b>Chic</b> s	ago Illi	nois	(telephone)	28	
(city)	. (state)			zone)	

#### SCHOOLS ATTENDED:

ELEMENTAR	ySt.	Barnaba	ន	(	Chicago	Illinois	8
		(name)		<u>.</u>	(city)	(state)	(years)
	<del></del>	(name)			(city)	(state)	(years)
SECONDARY	Leo	High		(	Chicago	Illinois	1
		(name)			(city)	(state)	(years)
Quigley	Prep	. Sem.		(	Chicago	Illinois	4
		(name)			(city)	(state)	(years)
COLLEGE		(name)			(city)	(state)	(years)
DILLI OCODILI	St.M	ary of t	he I	ake	Mundelein	Illinois	3
PHILOSOPH	<del>100111</del>	(name)			(city)	(state)	(years)
THEOLOGY	St.	Mary of	the	Lake	Mundelein	Illinois	h
THEOLOGY	50.	(name)	0110	Dano	(city)	(state)	(years)
POST GRAD	UATE						
		(name)			(city)	(state)	(years)
		(name)			(city)	(state)	(years)
		(name)			(city)	(state)	(years)
DEGREES EAR	NED						
DEGREES EAR	NED	(degree)			(college or university)		(year)
,		(degree)			(college or university)		(year)
	i	(degree)	*,*-		(college or university)		(year)
DEGREES HON	ORARY	,		•			
		(degree)			(college or university)		(year)
WORKS PUBLI	SHED						
WORKS FORE	JL.D	(title)			(date)	***	(publisher)
		(title)			(date)		(publisher)
		(title)			(date)		(publisher)
ECCLESIASTIC	CAL HO	NORS RECEIV	ED:			(date)	
						()	
						(date)	
						(date)	

# ACKNOWLEDGEMENT OF MISCONDUCT POLICIES

-			
Į.	policies a September 2	nd procedures reg	t I have read and am familiar with the Archdiocesan arding sexual misconduct with minors, adopted
		Please send me a	copy of these policies and procedures.
_	R D RE	Signature:	Tresh R. Bennet
R. C.	3 1983	Name (printed):	JOSEPH R. BENNETT
160	-A \	Address:	2751 W 38h PL.
m	OFFICE OFLICK	City, State, Zip:	CHIC, IL 60632
1/	/-		•



Joseph Bennett

	BENNETT,	Rev. Joseph K.	Date of birth	Ordsined Apr. 26, 1966	
	Nationality	American		-	(en
	Date Appointed	Assignment	Charge	Date Left	
	5/16/66	St. John Baptist de La Salle	Asst.	6/13/73	
	6/13/73	Our Lady of the Ridge (Chicago Ridge)	Assistant	1/76	
·	1/14/76	Cook County Jail	Chaplain		
	2/4/76	St. Joseph and St. Anne	Associate	7/78	
	7/1/78	St. Christina	Associate		Foseph Bennett
	·				Extraordinary Appointmen
		-			
	1. 1.	·			
	÷				,
				and the second of the second o	

#### ADMINISTRATIVE ASSIGNMENTS:

NATIONAL OR N.C.W.C.

)(i) (ii	rom) (	10)
	rom) / / (	to)
ean /	0/6/25.	- 6/30/95
on) (f	royn) / (	to)
on) (f	rom) (	to)
on) (f	rom) (	to)
on) (f	rom) (	to)
te Mov	. 16 1066	ζ.
		<u>12-76</u>
		φ <u>z</u> - 70
$1-\hat{1}2^{-(f)}$	rgm)	(il)
on) fuly!	78 —	0) 10/21/28
	rom),	(10) / / / / /
	yomy -	10 7 100
on)	fom) a	(10)
n /	<u> 189 -</u>	7/1/91
$\frac{\circ n}{\wedge}$	(rom) /a/ -	(to) - 6/15/97
on) (	rom)	(to)
(D) 6/	(15/97 (rom)	(to)
,		
07)		(to)
(1	rom)	X/
	rom)	V-7
, etc.)	rom)	v/
, etc.)	5,1976	(to)
on)	5,1976 (rom)	
on) (	5,197(, from)	(to)
on) (con) (con)	from)	(to) (to)
on) (a) (a) (b) (c) (c) (d) (d) (d) (d) (d) (d) (d) (d) (d) (d	(1976) from) from)	(to) (to) (to)
	1/12/76  on) (fi  on) (fi  on) (fi  on) (fi  on) (fi  te May  on) 6-114f  c. 1-12-f  on) (fi   1/12/76  on) (from) (from) ( on)	

MILITARY SERVICE		/	(rank)	(dates)
(name of service)		(position)	(rank)	(dates)
(name of service)		(position)	(rank)	(dates)
(name of service)		(position)	(rank)	(dates)
HOSPITALIZATION INSURANCE Blue	Cross/Blue	Shield		
TIOSI ITALIEAT IO	(insuring company)			
AUTOMOBILE LIABILITY INSURANCE	Allstate			
	(insuring company)			
LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT	(date of most recent	сору)		(place)
Do you have a copy in a sealed envelo	ope on file in the Chan	cery?		
FUNERAL ARRANGEMENTS PREFERRED PLACE OF BURI	AL			

(Filed at the Chancery Office, together with a recent copy of the Will, should be a letter of instructions to be opened at the time of death.)

June 9, 1966 Ren Joseph Sensett SIGNATURE

ull Time Assignments (Chronological)			
St. John De La Salle	Associate (position)	1966	1973
Our Lady of the Ridge	Associate	1973	1976
Cook County Jail	(position) Chaplain	(from) 1976	1981
St Joseph & St. Anne	(position)  Resident (position)	(from) 1976	1979
	(position) Resident	(from) 1979	1981
St. Christina	(position)	(from)	5/1/89
St. John De La Salle	Pastor (position)	1981	Présent
St. agner	Gastar	5/1/89 -	7/1/9/
O.L. & Lating	To sty.	7/1/91	(to)
	(position)	(from)	(to)
	(position)	(from)	(to)
	(position)	(from)	(to)
·	(position)	(trom)	(10)
	(position)	(from) /	/ (to)
Diocesan Wary V-A	(position) (position)	(from) 10/6/94	- 6/39/90
/	(position)	(from)	(to)
	•		
	(position)	(from)	(to)
	(position)	(from)	(to)
	(position)	(from)	(to)
ther Assignments:			
	(position)	(from)	(to)
	(position)	(from)	(10)
<del></del>	(position)	(from)	(to)
	(position)	(from)	(to)
## PAPA / REPARE AND RELIANCE A	(position)	(from)	(to)
	(position)	(from)	(to)
y present major, official assignment isP	astor of St. Jol	nn De La Salle	Paris <b>ģ</b>
10205 King Dr. Chicago	sinceJar	n. 1. 1981	
(address)	511KE	1. 1, 1981 (month)	(year)

Military Service				
(name o	of service)	(position)	(rank)	(dates)
(name o	of service)	(position)	(rank)	(dates)
(name o	of service)	(position)	(rank)	(dates)
Hospitalization Insurance	Blue Cr <b>ó</b> ss/Blue	e Shield (insuring company)		
Automobile Liability Insurance .	Aetna	(insuring company)		
Last Will and Testament	June, 1967	(insuring company)	Chic	
Do you have a copy in a seale	(date of most recent copy) ed envelope on file in the Chan	cery? <u>NO</u>		(place)
Funeral Arrangements				
Preferred Place of Burial				
Filed at the Chancery Office, to of death.)	gether with a recent copy of the	e Will, should be a letter o	of instructions to be	opened at the tim
				•
November 11,	1987	Down	K Ban	sel6
	L 907	- /X - /	Signature	

Office of Diocesan Priests' Placement Board Reverend John W. Clemens 312 751-5270



Post Office Box 1979 Chicago, Illinois 60690-1979 Fax: 312 751-5281

September 11, 2003



Dear Joe:

On July 1, 2003 you completed your first term as pastor of Holy Ghost Parish. The members of the Placement Board hope you found the years both challenging and rewarding.

Now that your evaluation is completed, the Board can conclude this process. If you choose to apply for a second term as pastor, we ask you to write to the Placement Board with your formal request. After we receive your written request, your Vicar and Dean will be consulted, and upon receipt of their letters the Board will make a formal recommendation to the Cardinal.

Your cooperation is greatly appreciated. If you have any questions concerning this process, please do not hesitate to call me at (312) 751-5270.

Sincerely,

Clem

Reverend John W. Clemens Executive Secretary Diocesan Priests' Placement Board

JWC/lib

Reverend Joseph Bennett Holy Ghost Parish 700 E 170<sup>th</sup> St. South Holland, IL 60473

# CLERGY PERSONNE L BOARD Archdiocese of Chicago

CONFIDENTIAL

	· ·	Date Filled Out: //- 2-82
1. 1	Name JOSEPH R. BENNETT	Year of Ordination 1966 Starting Date of
<b>2.</b> Ø	Current Assignment Profile	Present Assignment /-/-8/
2.1	Pastor X Associate Retired Special Work (Spe	cify) (Check One)
2.2	Name of Parish (or Agency): ST. JOHN DE	A SALLE
2.3	Name of Pastor (or Supervisor):	
2.4	Name(s) of Fellow Associates: RONALD W. 1	)USSMAN
	Work Description: In what activities do you spend your time is taken up by each of these activities?  ARISH COUNCIL, LITURGY COMMITTEE  FACULTY MEETINGS, WOMENS GUILD  CONTINUES OF THE COUNCIL OF THE TOTAL OF THE COUNTY OF THE TOTAL OF THE	PARISH SCHOOL BOARI), SENIOR CITIZENS CLUE
2.6	REGULAR PARISH ADMINISTRATION, FIELD What degree of satisfaction do you experience in this assistant of the satisfaction do you experience in the satisfied	0
Well Satisfied X Satisfied Unsatisfied Very Unsatisfied  2.7 How would you evaluate your present assignment: a)Rectory Life (e.g. regular staff m communication, collegiality, etc.) b) Parish Life?  [AIR COMMUNICATION WITHIN AECTORY		
	DISSATISFIED WITH NUMBERS OF	PARISHIONERS WHO ARE
	LAX WITH MASS ATTENDANCE	
2.8	How is your health at the present time? Good X  Have you had a physical exam within the past 2 years?	Fair Poor Comments:
3.0	Background Profile	
3.1	You may describe any special experience, talents, degre should be considered in making recommendations for you	es, courses of study that you feel r assignments:
3.2	Language Skills:	
		(Over)

4.1	basis, I would be interested in:			
	Hospital work:  a) Full time Chaplaincy (Catholic or non-Catholic Hospital)  b) Parish serving a hospital			
	Ministry in the Black Community:  Pastor Associate	Shared Ministry		
	Ministry in the Spanish Speaking Community: Pastor Associate	Shared Ministry		
	Ministry in an Ethnic Community (Specify)  Pastor Associate	Shared Ministry		
	Comments:			
4.2	Check the areas of work in which you feel the mo	ost interest and competence		
	Adult Education Liturgy	Other Fields		
	Community Work Campus M	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		
	X Counseling Chancery			
	General Parish Work Marriage		·	
	Religious Education Military C	Jhaplain	······································	
	Youth Work Seminary	Work		
4.3	Though your term of office may not have expired assignment be:  Desirable; Very Desirable;	Acceptable, if needed elsewhere		
4.4	/ City Parish         3 N           3 Lake County         3 N           / Suburban Parish         0		-	
	Changing Parish			
4.5	Type of Parish Work in which you think you would emphasis on CCD, grammar school teaching, compectify your preference: (ARINERAL PARISON)	community work, adult education, etc.) Ple	rx, ∋ase ———	
, <u>-</u>				
4.6	If you are not now a Pastor, would you be intere	ested? Yes No	<u> </u>	
	Thank you for filling out your Personal Data For Board Members are available for personal inter		the -	
	N.B. For your own future reference, you might information you have provided in this for	ht want to make a copy of the more impor	tant	

## DIOCESAN CLERGY PERSONNEL BOARD

PERS	SONAL DATA FORM	CONFIDENTIAL Date filled out: 3-29-73
1.1	Name JOSEPH BENNETT	Year of Ordination 1966
2.0	Current Assignment Profile	Starting Date of Present Assignment MAY 1966
2.1	Name of Parish (or Agency): 57. Jo	r
2.2	Name of Pastor (or Supervisor):	LPH MOLLAN
2.3	Name (s) of Fellow Associates: ///	15
2.4	Work Description: In what activities d  CONVERT INSTRUCTIONS  CRAMPHE SCHOOL - INSTRU  TEEN ACTIVITIES - Sp	ICTION BAID COVAISFILLING
2.5	What degree of satisfaction do you expe	erience in this assignment?  Unsatisfied Very Unsatisfied
2.6	Comments:	
2.7	How is your health at the present time?  Good Fair Poor	Comments:
3.0	Preference Profile:	
3.1	You may describe any special experien that you feel should be considered in m	ce, talents, degrees, courses of study aking your assignments:
3. 2	Language Skills:	

(Over)

### JOSEPH BENNETT

Hospital Chaplaincy work: X Yes	s No
Ministry in the Black community:  X As Pastor As Associate	As Team Member
Ministry in the Spanish Speaking com	
As Pastor As Associate	As Team Member
Comments:	
Type of Parish you prefer in your next a	0
Mark line at left: #1 deepest interes #3 a little interest	t, #2 moderate interest, t, #0 no interest
	Inner City Black Parish
	Middle Class Black Parish Bi Lingual Parish (Specify)
	Other (Describe)
· .	
Type of Parish Work you prefer in your	next assignment. (e.g., general paris
emphasis on CCD, grammar school tead	ching, community work, adult education
emphasis on CCD, grammar school tea. Please specify your preference: <u>Gen</u>	ching, community work, adult education
	ching, community work, adult education
emphasis on CCD, grammar school teal.  Please specify your preference: GEN  CCN, TEENS	ching, community work, adult education
emphasis on CCD, grammar school teal Please specify your preference: Gen CCA, TEENS  After consulting the list of available ass	ching, community work, adult education  MERAL PARISH WORK  sociate positions, please list no less that
emphasis on CCD, grammar school tear Please specify your preference:   CCN TEENS  After consulting the list of available assumes of parishes you feel would be pro-	sociate positions, please list no less the oductive assignments. You may also list
emphasis on CCD, grammar school tear Please specify your preference: GEN CCN, TEENS  After consulting the list of available assumes of parishes you feel would be prowhy you feel such an assignment would	sociate positions, please list no less that oductive assignments. You may also list be mutually beneficial to you and the part
emphasis on CCD, grammar school tear Please specify your preference: GEN  CCN TEENS  After consulting the list of available ass names of parishes you feel would be pro- why you feel such an assignment would  Preference:	sociate positions, please list no less that oductive assignments. You may also list be mutually beneficial to you and the partners.
emphasis on CCD, grammar school tear Please specify your preference: GEN CCN, TEENS  After consulting the list of available ass names of parishes you feel would be pro- why you feel such an assignment would	sociate positions, please list no less that oductive assignments. You may also list be mutually beneficial to you and the partners.
emphasis on CCD, grammar school tear Please specify your preference: Gen CCA TEENS  After consulting the list of available ass names of parishes you feel would be pro- why you feel such an assignment would  Preference:	sociate positions, please list no less that oductive assignments. You may also list be mutually beneficial to you and the partners.
emphasis on CCD, grammar school tead Please specify your preference: GEN CCN, TEENS  After consulting the list of available assumes of parishes you feel would be prowhy you feel such an assignment would Preference:  1. St. GERALD, GAK LAWN  2. St. BERNADINE, FOREST PARK	sociate positions, please list no less that oductive assignments. You may also list be mutually beneficial to you and the part Reasons:  ST. ROSE OF LIMB  OUR LADY OF LORETTO
emphasis on CCD, grammar school teach Please specify your preference: GEN CCN, TEENS  After consulting the list of available assumes of parishes you feel would be prowhy you feel such an assignment would Preference:  1. St. GERALD, GAK LAWN  2. St. BERNADINE, FOREST PARK  3. St. MARY, DES PLRINES	sociate positions, please list no less that oductive assignments. You may also list be mutually beneficial to you and the part Reasons:  ST. ROSE OF LIMB  OUR LADY OF LORETTO  ST. JOHN BREBEUF
After consulting the list of available assumes of parishes you feel would be prowhy you feel such an assignment would  Preference:  1. St. GERALD, CAK LAWN  2. ST. BERNADINE, FOREST YARK	sociate positions, please list no less the oductive assignments. You may also list be mutually beneficial to you and the pa  Reasons:  ST. ROSK OF LIMB  OUR LADY OF LURETTO

Office of the Personnel Board

SAINT JOHN DE LA SALLE PARISH 10205 KING DRIVE CHICAGO, ILLINOIS 60628

March 15, 1973

File: To Bennett

Archdiocese of Chicago Hillside, Illinois 60162

Dear Fathers:

On February 28, 1973 I had a telephone conversation with Father Michael Adams concerning Associate Assignments. I indicated to him that I would be "open" for a transfer this June. I have been at St. John De La Salle for seven years since my ordination . I asked him a few questions about another assignment and he instructed me to write a letter to the Board.

I wish to make application to one of three institutions engaged in child care: 1. Mission of Our Lady of Mercy

2. Maryville Academy

3. Angel Guardian Orphanage

I list these in the order of preference.

My interest in youth work goes back a number of years even before ordination beginning with summer assignments while in Philosophy at CYO park programs. During the same years and also while in Theology I volunteered time with the chaplain at Audy Home and wath other case workers of Juvenile Court and of Catholic Charities, from which a great number of children are referred to the above institutions. Over the years and up to the present time I have had many contacts and relationships with children who have lived at Maryville and at the Mission. Since my assignment in the parish I have given special attention to the young people. In addition to parish school and other youth activities I have worked with the Police Department in the Youth Division on the juvenile cases of the community.

I still have this great interest in youth work and a strong desire to be assigned as a priest working in one of our Archdiosesan institutions. I request that the Personnel Board give me consideration in such an assignment, especially now at this time that I am open for a transfer and also that I am at an age that I consider young enough to be able to devote full time and energy to youth work.

Sincerely in Christ,

CONTACTS	WITH MEN REGARDING FOSSIBLE CHANGE
(Associates	in present assignments five years or more)

## ('66) J. Bennett, '66 - St. John Baptist de La Salle

Would like to remain here - no complaints - happy here - pastor agrees

But open to further talk if Board thinks it necessary.

AOC 000643

3-6-72

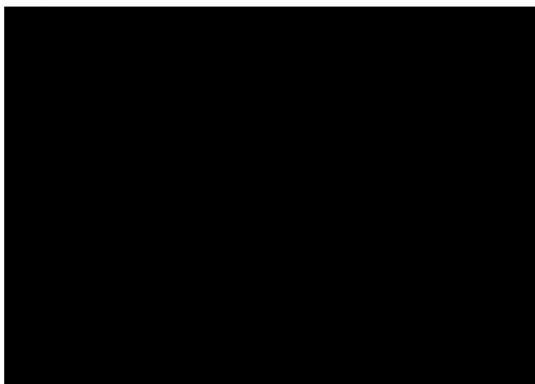
1.46.6.

## THE DIOCESAN CLERGY PERSONNEL BOARD OF THE ARCHDIOCESE OF CHICAGO

A G E N D A Meeting No. 84 - Third Board Friday, March 23, 1973 - 10:30 A.M. Place: Clergy Personnel Board Office

1. Approval of the Minutes of Meeting No. 83.

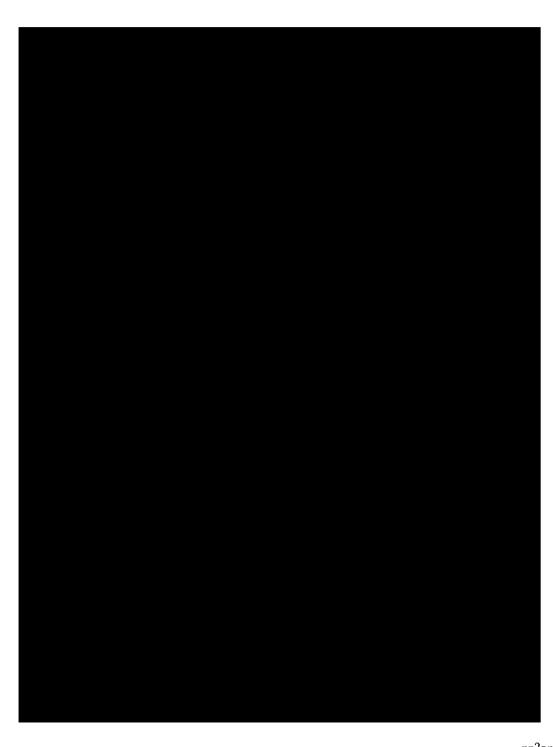
#### 2. Reports



H. Joseph Bennett requests consideration for one of the Archdiocesan institutions that cares for Youth. In order of preference: 1. Mission of Our Lady of Mercy.
2. Maryville Academy 3. Angel Guardian Orphanage.



II-225



---Z--

II-226



## 3. Approval of the Agenda



--3--

II-227

#### MINUTES

#### #61<sup>st</sup> -Meeting of the Twenty-First Board Date: June 2, 2006 Priests' Placement Board/Pastoral Center

Present: Rev.: Kevin Birmingham, John W. Clemens, William T. Corcoran,

James Donovan, Matthew E. Foley, Thomas Hickey, David A. Jones

Absent: Rev. Richard Milek

I Opening Prayer: Rev. Thomas Hickey 10:14 A M

II Acceptance of Minutes: 6 - 0 - 0



IV Acceptance of Agenda: 6 - 0 - 0

V Business:





9. <u>Joseph Bennett '66:</u> Joe's case is going to Rome. Bishop Joseph Perry is suggesting that we need an administrator at Holy Ghost. He is suggesting either Donald Fenske '58 or Joseph Cook '86. Clem will follow up on this.



